


BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06376 901 0

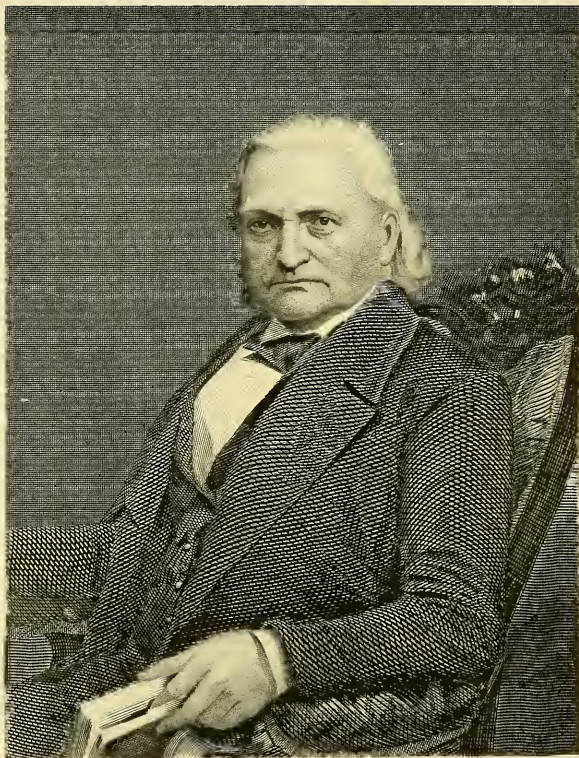
No. CS 71. V158 1874





Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012 with funding from
Boston Public Library





J. Davis

J. Rogers

Yours Resp^tly
D. J. Valentine

THE
VALENTINES IN AMERICA.

1644—1874.

2356.46

BY
T. W. VALENTINE,
MEMBER OF THE LONG ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

NEW YORK:
CLARK & MAYNARD, PUBLISHERS,
5 BARCLAY STREET.
1874.

*CS71

V158

1874

178,947

June 1, 1875



P R E F A C E.

THIS book, except in some of its parts, is not a *Genealogy*. It does not profess to give in complete detail the genealogy of any branch, and but of comparatively few families. This, in the wide extent of territory over which the Valentines are spread, and the little or no relationship existing among many of them, would manifestly have been impossible. In the case of one or two families of the Long Island branch, this has been attempted with but partial success; and with the descendants of THOMAS VALENTINE, of Hopkinton, it is believed, with complete success. If any inquire why it was not done with other families, we answer, *it was simply impossible to obtain the necessary data.*

Nor is this work simply a *History*. True, some regard is paid to the arrangement of events, but in works of this kind, a continuous story chronologically presented, is also impossible. It professes to be only a collection of facts in relation to the Valentine name and history, such as were accessible to the author. Whatever could be obtained by patient research, by careful inquiry, and by long and extensive correspondence, is here given; and, though it may contain a thousand imperfections, it is believed to comprise more information in regard to the Valentines than any other book extant.

It is easy to find errors in such a work. In regard to the spelling of proper names "every man is a law unto himself," and no rules can be followed. Figures and dates are also proverbially difficult to be made perfect; but when it is remembered these are often sent from remote points, and with every diversity of hand-writing, the wonder should rather be that there are not more.

A word in regard to the illustrations. The author's alternative was, one or two costly ones, or a larger number of less expensive ones, which should, nevertheless, give the reader a good idea of the subject. So far as he knows, he can at least say that they are remarkably good likenesses.

Whatever defects the work may have, it has cost the author an immense amount of labor, and not a little money, for which he expects no adequate return; but he has done it *con amore*, and only asks that it may be properly appreciated by those in whose behalf it is written, namely, *all who bear and love the name of VALENTINE.*

His acknowledgments are due to Mrs. F. E. Weston, of Boston, John J. Valentine and William C. Valentine, Esquires, of Brooklyn, Jacob T. Bowne, Esq., of Glen Cove, L. I., Prof. H. M. Onderdonk, of Jamaica, L. I., Mrs. S. B. Valentine, of London, Eng., Messrs. Harpers, New York, the Librarians of the *L. I. Hist. Society*, *N. Y. Hist. Society*, and the *Astor Library*, and many others, for very efficient aid in pursuance of his work.

T. W. V.

BROOKLYN, N. Y., *July*, 1874.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
CHAPTER I. The Name of Valentine.....	I
“ II. The Valentines of Long Island.....	8
“ III. The Long Island Valentines—Continued.....	27
“ IV. Notable Individuals of the Long Island Branch.	34
“ V. The Washington County Valentines.....	47
“ VI. The New Jersey Valentines.....	50
“ VII. The New York Valentines.....	57
“ VIII. The Westchester County Valentines.....	76
“ IX. The New York Valentines—Continued.....	81
“ X. The Maryland Valentines.....	91
“ XI. The Washington County Valentines — Con- tinued.....	98
“ XII. The Valentines of Lancashire, England.....	103
“ XIII. John Valentine, Esq., of Boston.....	110
“ XIV. Thomas Valentine, of Hopkinton.....	116
“ XV. The Valentines of Boston and Hopkinton.....	121
“ XVI. Descendants of Samuel Valentine — Con- tinued.....	132
“ XVII. Descendants of Samuel Valentine — Con- tinued.....	144
“ XVIII. William Valentine and Elizabeth (Jones) Valentine, and their Descendants.....	174
“ XIX. The Fifth Generation.....	188
“ XX. The Sixth Generation.....	214
“ XXI. Gleanings.....	225
“ XXII. Valentines in the New York and Brooklyn Directories.....	237

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

HON. DAVID T. VALENTINE, The Historian of New York...	
	(Frontispiece).
	PAGE
RESIDENCE OF WILLIAM M. VALENTINE, ESQ., Roslyn, L. I..	9
DR. WILLIAM VALENTINE, The Humorist.....	17
WILLIAM M. VALENTINE, Merchant, Roslyn, L. I.....	25
JUDGE THOMAS VALENTINE, Williamsburgh, L. I.....	33
JOEL VALENTINE, ESQ., Bennington, Vt.....	41
MAJOR ALONZO B. VALENTINE, Manufacturer, Bennington, Vt.	49
VALENTINE'S KNITTING FACTORY, Bennington, Vt.....	57
HON. DANIEL M. VALENTINE, Judge Supreme Court, Kansas.	52
MAP OF VALENTINE'S HILL, and adjacent country, from Lossing's Field Book of the Revolution.....	73
OLD VALENTINE HOUSE, Valentine's Hill, Headquarters of Gen. Washington.....	81
PENNSYLVANIA COLLEGE, Gettysburg, Pa.....	89
REV. MILTON VALENTINE, D.D., President Penn. Coll.....	97
DANIEL VALENTINE, ESQ., Merchant and Banker, Aurora, Ill.	105
VALENTINE, CLARKE, PRICE AND FFYTCH ARMS.....	113
MISS ELIZABETH GOOCH (afterwards Mrs. Thomas Valentine), Hopkinton, Mass.....	121
OLD VALENTINE HOMESTEAD, as it was, Hopkinton, Mass...	129
LAWSON VALENTINE, ESQ., Merchant, of Boston, Mass.....	137
DIGBY, ENOCH LYNDE, SIMON LYNDE, NEWDIGATE AND JONES ARMS.....	145
ELMER VALENTINE, the Veteran Teacher, Northboro', Mass.....	169
CAPT. JOSEPH VALENTINE, Hopkinton, Mass.....	177
GILL VALENTINE, ESQ., the last survivor of Fourth Generation, Northboro', Mass.....	185
T. W. VALENTINE, Author of this work, Brooklyn, N. Y.....	201
COL. HENRY E. VALENTINE, General Agt. of Insurance, Hart- ford, Conn.....	209
COL. SAMUEL L. VALENTINE, Bangor, Me.....	217
WILLIAM J. VALENTINE, F. R. G. S., Banker, London, Eng....	225
GOLD AND SILVER MEDALS AND STAR OF HONOR, Confer- red on Wm. J. Valentine, by the Emperor Napoleon III..	233

THE VALENTINES IN AMERICA.

CHAPTER I.

THE NAME OF VALENTINE.

THAT the original signification of the word *Valentine* was *strong, healthy, robust, powerful*, there can be no doubt, and, in fact, Webster so defines it; but whether its first use as an individual or family name was on account of any peculiar superiority in this respect in those bearing it, it is impossible now to ascertain—although, as most individual and family names originated in this way, it is not at all improbable. At what precise time and locality it first came into use, it is difficult now to determine; but that it was known among the ancient Romans is clearly shown in history. The most complete and ingenious of all the Gnostic systems was founded in the second century, by Valentinus (equivalent to *Valentine* in English), a learned and eloquent Alexandrian, who was born A. D. 140. The canonized representative of the name, St. Valentine, was a presbyter, or, according to some writers, a bishop, who flourished about the middle of the third century, and suffered martyrdom at Rome in the year 270. He was so eminently

distinguished for his love and charity, that the custom of choosing Valentines, or special loving friends, on his day (Feb. 14), is supposed by some to have originated thence. Of the three Roman emperors named Valentinian, the first ascended the throne in the year 364, and the last in 425. Pope Valentine succeeded Eugenius II. in 827.

The name, with slight variations of spelling, is also found in the histories of France, Spain, Germany and Holland, and, indeed, in nearly all the countries of southern and central Europe. The Latin spelling of it is *Valentinus*; the French, *Valentin*; the Italian, *Valentino*; Spanish and German, *Valentin*; Holland, *Valentyn*; though, it should be observed, the name is frequently Anglicized by adding the final *e* in nearly all these languages. Even in English, the spelling of the name varies in certain periods and localities; being often found corrupted into *Volentine*, *Vollentine*, *Volingtine*, *Vollunton*, and even *Follington*; but these are more the result of ignorance or carelessness in spelling than distinctness of family or race, since different members of the same family often manifest the same spirit of independence in spelling. The word is also used not only as a *surname*, in all the foregoing languages, but is frequently used as a first, or Christian name, as well, more especially among the Germans and French.

But, while this name is so frequently found in the various countries of both the Old and New World as applied to *individuals* and *families*, it is a somewhat singular fact that, according to the gazetteers and encyclopedias, only one town or village in the whole world is called or named VALENTINE; and that is in France, in the department of Haute-Garonne, about one mile southwest of St. Gaudens, on the river Ga-

ronne. It is a small town of about fifteen hundred inhabitants, the most of whom are engaged in the manufacture of woollens. According to the French pronunciation, though spelled as in English, it is there called *Va-long-teen*, with the accent on the last syllable.

Occasionally, the name is found in biographical dictionaries, encyclopedias, &c., though not very frequently. Thus, Michael Bernard Valentin is mentioned as a German botanist and professor of medicine who was an author on both sciences. He was born in 1637, and died at Giessen in 1726. Basil Valentine, a monk of Erfurt, was an alchymist of considerable note, who flourished in the sixteenth century. Antimony was first discovered or extracted from the ore by him. N. Valentin, a French painter, was born in 1600 and died at the age of 32. L. A. Valentin, a French surgeon of much note, was born in 1736 and died in 1823. F. Valentine is regarded worthy of mention as a Dutch missionary who lived in the seventeenth century. Baron von George William Valentin, a lieutenant-general in the Prussian service, a military writer of reputation, was born in 1775, and educated in Berlin. His *Treatise on War in Reference to Great Operations*, was published in three volumes in Berlin, 1821. Rev. Thomas Valentine, of London, published three quarto Sermons in 1642-7. Henry Valentine was the author of "Private Devotions." London, 1654, printed also in Welch. Mrs. R. Valentine is an English authoress of many valuable juvenile books, as also is Laura Valentine of that ilk. Mrs. S. Valentine is given as the authoress of "Beatrice," London, 1859. John Valentine was the author of "Elements of Practical Harmony;" and J. S. Valentine wrote "The Assistant Engineer." London, 1848.

In our own country, the only authors of the name that have come to my knowledge are Rev. M. Valentine, D.D., President of Pennsylvania College, Gettysburg, Pa., who wrote "The Relations of the Family to the Church," and Hon. David T. Valentine, the author of "History of New York," and of the famous "New York Manuals," special sketches of whom are given elsewhere in this work.

The name of Valentine, though by no means very common in this country, is, nevertheless, found in almost, and perhaps quite, every State in the Union, and, in some sections, even frequently. In searching the Indexes of about two hundred Genealogies in the Library of the L. I. Historical Society, the name was found in not more than one-fourth of them. Perhaps as fair a test of its commonness is given by the number of Valentines found in the City Directories* of the United States. These, so far as they could be conveniently reached, give the following figures, taking the cities in the order of population :

That of New York, for the year 1872, contains 72 Valentines.

Philadelphia,	"	"	"	21	"
Brooklyn,	"	"	"	59	"
Boston,	"	"	"	17	"
Baltimore,	"	"	"	7	"
St. Louis,	"	"	"	10	"
Chicago,	"	1870,	"	10	"
Cincinnati,	"	1872,	"	15	"
New Orleans,	"	1870,	"	14	"
Washington,	"	1872,	"	11	"
Louisville,	"	"	"	3	"

* It should be remembered that these Directories probably do not contain *all* the Valentines who are heads of families in these cities, since many persons, for various reasons, refuse to allow their names to be published in a Directory. This is *known* to be especially true of the cities of New York and Brooklyn.

That of Cleveland,	for the year	1872,	contains	7	Valentines.
Pittsburgh,	"	"	"	9	"
Detroit,	"	1867,	"	11	"
Albany,	"	1871,	"	4	"
Milwaukie,	"	1865,	"	2	"
Providence,	"	1870,	"	1	"
Wilmington,	"	1868,	"	8	"

As the proportion of names in any City Directory to the whole population is, I believe, about as 1 to 5, the number of persons in all these 18 cities bearing the name of Valentine must be about 1500. Of these, a very few are put down as colored persons;* a few are also evidently emigrants directly from the Old World; but, judging from all the best evidences at command, at least three-fourths (and probably a much larger proportion) may safely be classed as direct descendants of the three great families of Valentines herein-after described. Some of them, judging from their occupations, are found in the humbler walks of life; a fair proportion are classed as professional men; a considerable number are known to have attained success and wealth in mercantile affairs; but much the largest proportion are found among the middle classes, as business men and successful artisans. Whatever may have been their lineage and position in the old country in former days, all branches of the Valentine family in this country may be regarded as fair specimens of the true American character—depending neither upon titles nor landed estates, but upon their own energies and integrity of character, for their position in society and success in life; and rejoicing

* All of this class in New York and Brooklyn who bear the name, give *Long Island* as their birthplace, and their ancestors, having once been slaves, took the name of their masters or owners, as was the custom wherever slavery existed.

that, while a few specimens of upper-ten-dom and the lower stratum may be found among them, the vast majority of those who bear the name are to be found between the two extremes.

That common (and I might almost say *universal*) tradition in old American families that they descended from "three brothers who came over and settled," &c., has, of course, prevailed to some extent among the Valentines, and, in gathering the materials for this work, I have met a few who insisted upon the truth of the tradition with great pertinacity. It is true, as already stated, that nearly all the Valentines in America are descended from three progenitors; but it is not true that these were brothers, nor even near relatives; although it is the writer's opinion that if the lineage could be traced back a few centuries farther, their common origin would be found to meet in some old family of Northern Europe—probably Holland or Germany. There are a few Irish families of Valentines in New York city, who inform me that the name is quite common in some parts of Ireland, especially in the counties of Kildare and Wicklowe, where they are generally well-to-do farmers. These disclaim a Celtic origin, are generally Protestants, and claim that their ancestors came from Holland some six centuries ago.

But instead of endeavoring to explore the labyrinths of the long-departed past, in relation to which the clearest statements are of doubtful authority, I propose, in this work, to give a sketch of each of the three great branches of the name in this country, viz: the *Long Island* Valentines, or descendants of RICHARD VALENTINE, who was one of the first settlers of Hempstead in 1644—the *New England* Valentines, or descendants of JOHN VALENTINE, who came to Boston in

1675—and the *New York* Valentines, or descendants of BENJAMIN VALENTINE, who settled in East Chester, Westchester Co., N. Y., about 1679 or 1680. There are doubtless other minor branches descended from more recent emigrants, but they are of quite limited extent; and some others, supposed to be separate and independent, would, if some of the missing links of the chain could be found, be traceable to some one of the above.

In another chapter will be found a list of the Valentines whose names are given in the New York and Brooklyn Directories of the present year, the object of which is to show the relative proportion of each of these great branches, taking these cities as a test.

CHAPTER II.

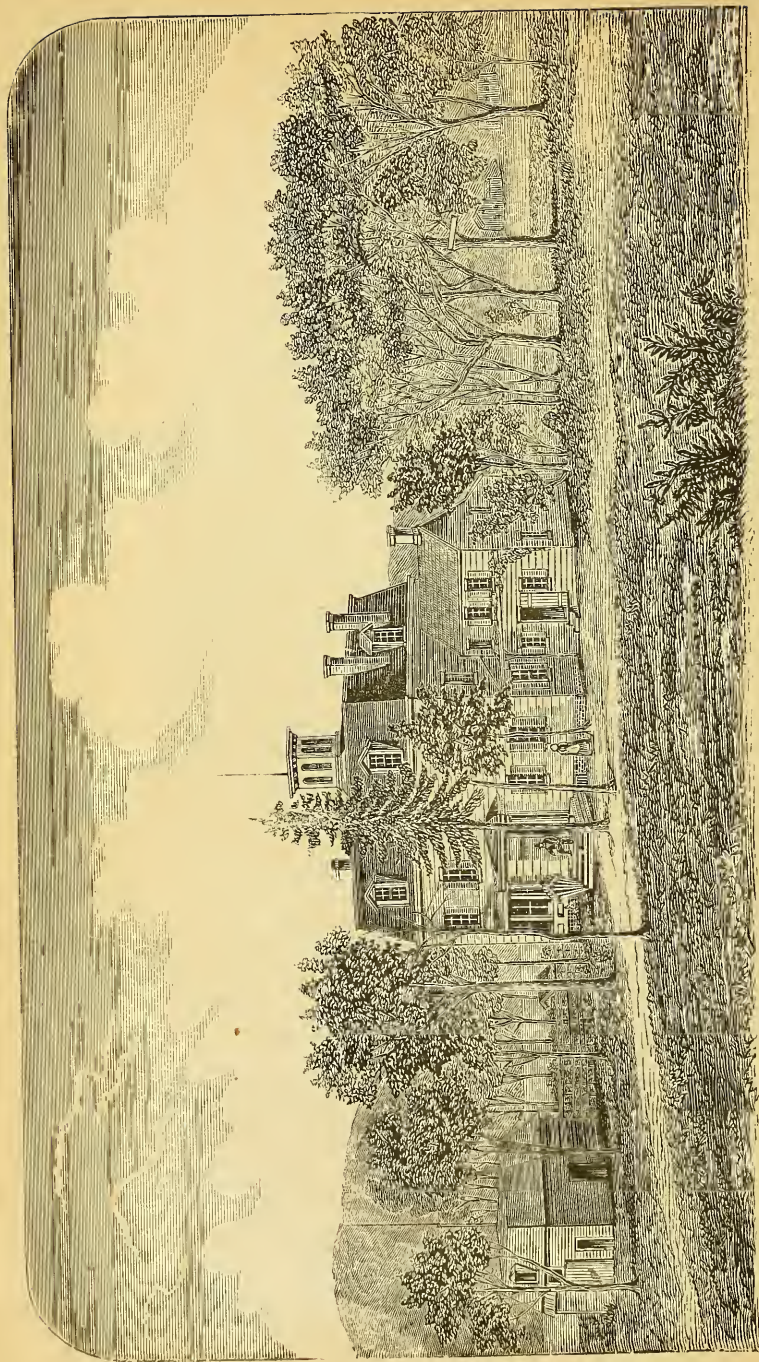
THE VALENTINES OF LONG ISLAND.

THE first settlers of Long Island, excepting the few Dutch settlers at the western extremity, were mainly of English origin. Some of these came directly hither from their Old-World homes, but not a few of them first tried it for a while in some part of New England. Thus a large portion of the original proprietors of *Hempstead* first settled in Stamford, Conn., where, however, they remained but one year, when, for reasons that do not appear, they removed to Long Island, then a wilderness uninhabited except by a few tribes of Indians.

Hempstead was originally one of the largest towns in territory on the Island, extending from the Sound on the north to the Atlantic on the south, and from Oyster Bay on the east to Jamaica on the west. The first division of land among the sixty-six proprietors of the town took place in 1647, hardly a quarter of a century after the Pilgrims at Plymouth, and the advent of the Dutch in New York. Among these was

RICHARD VALENTINE,

then probably a young man of twenty-five or thirty years of age, but whether married or single I have no means of knowing. He was of English origin, and, from the fact that some of the company came from that section, as well as the identity of name, it is not



RESIDENCE OF WILLIAM M. VALENTINE, ESQ.

ROSLYN, L. I.

at all improbable that he was a lineal descendant of RICHARD VALENTINE of the parish of Eccles in Lancastershire, the undoubted ancestor of the New England Valentines, more fully mentioned in another chapter—which, if my conjectures are correct, would seem to prove that these two great branches have one common origin.

Of this first American Valentine, but little is known, for the public and private records of those days were but imperfectly kept. He must have been married soon after immigrating if not before, for, in 1685, he had four sons, and perhaps more, who were freeholders. In a tax laid that year, Widow Richard Valentine is assessed for 40 acres, Obadiah, 44, William, 40, Ephraim, 40, and Richard (Jr.), 71 acres. Besides these, I find from the N. Y. Calendar of Hist. MSS., that in Feb., 1679, Jonah Valentine of Hempstead petitioned the Governor for a grant of 100 acres of land. Moreover, I find from the same source that in 1679 Richard Valentine (Jr.), "one of the Hempstead rioters," asks to be exempted from punishment "on account of his youth and ignorance." As mention is made of Richard Valentine (Sen.), in 1682, and of his widow in 1785, it seems clear that he must have died between those years, leaving at least five sons, and several daughters. There is a tradition in the family that the farm of the original Richard contained 600 acres—which probably included some "out-lots" or wild lands, as well as the homesteads named in the foregoing list.

But if the young Richard came to grief from his "sky-larking" propensities, his paternal ancestor could hardly reprove him, for he, too, had his own troubles. In the "Colonial History of the State of New York," Vol. II., Page 728, I find that "the Mar-

shal of the town of Hemstede, Richard Valentyn by name," is complained of before the [Dutch] Governor-General and Council of New Netherlands, July 7, 1674, for refusing to put in execution a judgment against one Jeremy Wood, and "for uttering these seditious words: 'Is it in the name of the King of England? for I will do nothing in the name of the Prince or of the States of Holland,'" &c. True to his English origin, the Marshal found the Dutch Government a galling yoke to bear. It would seem, however, that neither father nor son received any severe punishment, or some mention would have been made of it.

In the stirring events of that period, the Valentines appear to have taken an active part. Thus, in 1702, Richard Valentine was one of the Grand Jury raised especially to indict Samuel Bownes, an itinerant Quaker preacher who came to that region; but instead of doing so, the jury indorsed the paper "*Ignoramus*," and returned it to the Judge, utterly refusing to have anything to do with such dirty work. Many of Richard's posterity afterwards became "Friends" themselves, and some remain such to this day.

In 1726, Obadiah Valentine was one of a committee to put a stop to the "wicked and wanton burning of Hempstede Plains."

Of this family of Richard Valentine and his five sons, there is not, so far as I can learn, any continuous and authentic genealogy in existence; but it is certain that nearly all the Valentines of Long Island, except those in the city of Brooklyn (and even many in that city also), have descended from these. The family name soon extended to adjoining towns, especially to Oyster Bay, Jamaica and Flushing, until finally it was common in every town in Queens County, and was occasionally found in the other counties of Long

Island, Kings and Suffolk. I find, at an election for Deputies held in Jamaica Nov. 7, 1775, the names of Philip, Richard, Jacob, William, Obadiah, Robert, Jacamiah and Jonas Valentine among the voters. According to Sabine's "American Loyalists," some of the Valentines, like their original ancestor, were quite partial to the British crown, as Caleb, Jacob, Jonah, Obadiah, David, Robert, Philip, Thomas and William Valentine did not acknowledge allegiance to the American government till October, 1776, though after this, they appear to have been patriotic enough, and Philip even became Captain of a company in the Revolutionary Army.

But though in favor of liberty for *themselves*, they, like many others in that day and since, seem to have had rather obscure views in relation to that of others. Thus, according to Onderdonk, June 2, 1791, Obadiah Valentine of Oyster Bay offers a "£5 Reward for the return of his *remarkably* black negro man, Bob, aged 22. He had on a brown coat and green linings, yellow vest, old boots. He has gray hair on his neck." Obadiah ought to have known that to a young man of 22 (and gray at that!) liberty was as sweet as to himself.

In the absence of all genealogies, family records, and other similar data, I am compelled to resort to such public and private resources as can be found. Of these, the oldest are the "Town Records of Hempstead," found in the North Hempstead Town Clerk's Office at Roslyn, which furnish the following items:—

Thos. Ellison	sold to	Richd. Valentine	5 acres meadow,	Mar. 14, 1658.
Simon Searing	sold certain lands to	Obadiah Valentine	about	1670.
John Jackson	"	"	Ephraim	"
Wm. Valentine	"	"	Benjamin Birdsall	"
Jonas	"	"	—————	"

The records of Conveyances in the County Clerk's Office at Jamaica mention the following Valentines:—

Richard Valentine, of Hempstead,	Yeoman, in 1706.
Obadiah “ “	“ 1717.
Henry “ “	“ 1759.
Henry “ Oyster Bay,	“ “
Joseph “ Hempstead,	“ 1783.
Philip “ North Hempstead,	“ 1791.
Benjamin “ “	“ 1800.
Richard “ “	“ 1806.
Caleb “ “	“ 1814.
William “ “	“ 1824.
Jeremiah “ Flushing,	“ “
David “ Oyster Bay,	“ “
Isaac “ “	“ 1825.
Jacob “ “	“ “
James “ Flushing,	“ “
Absalom “ Oyster Bay,	“ 1827.
Daniel “ “	“ “
Daniel “ “	“ 1831.
Oliver “ North Hempstead,	“ 1835.
Lewis “ Oyster Bay,	“ “

The following are from the Records of Wills, &c., in the Surrogate's Office, Jamaica:—

The Will of Jacamiah Valentine, of Jamaica, speaks of children William, Jacob, Philip, Jane, Phebe, Rebecca and Sarah; and names his brothers, William and Obadiah, as Executors.

The Will of Jacob Valentine, of North Hempstead, 1802, speaks of children Samuel, Abigail (Vanderwater), Elizabeth, Susannah and Jane.

The Will of Philip Valentine, of North Hempstead, 1816, names his wife, Jane, sister, Ann Smith, also of Richard, son of Jas. Valentine—also of Mary Ann and Phebe, dau. of his brother Richard.

The Will of George Valentine, of Hempstead, 1823,

gives a portion to his wife, Elizabeth, and his children, Sarah, Robert, Oliver and Miriam, and names his son, Charles, as one of his Executors.

The Will of Zebulon Valentine, N. Hempstead, 1830, speaks of his wife, Ruth, and his brother, Oliver,—also appoints his *friend*, Ephraim Valentine, Executor.

The Will of Elbert J. Valentine, of Oyster Bay, 1843, speaks of his wife, Elizabeth Ann, his sons, Chas. Smith Valentine and Elbert J., and his dau. Hannah Elizabeth.

The Will of James J. M. Valentine, of New York city, 1845, speaks of his father, William, and mother, Phebe, his brother, William M., his other brothers, Washington, Meyers and Eugene, his sisters, Ann E. Nicholls and Phebe Bunting—and his daughters, Leonora and Sarah J.

To that indefatigable walking encyclopedia of Long Island antiquarian lore, HENRY ONDERDONK, Esq., of Jamaica, I am indebted for most of the following records:—

From the Assessors' Books of Queens County (except Newtown), 1786 :

Obadiah Valentine,	N. Hempstead, Val.	£ 6,	Tax,	£ 1 2s.
Richard	"	"	8,	" 1 9
Philip	"	"	8,	" 1 9
William	"	"	4,	" 0 14
Jacob	"	"	4,	" 0 14
George	" Hempstead,	"	3,	" 0 11
Jacob	" N. Hempstead,	"	12,	" 2 4
Philip	"	"	26,	" 4 16
Richard	" Esq.	"	22,	" 4 1
Jacamah	" Jamaica,	"	4,	" 0 14
"	"	"	15,	" 2 15
William	"	"	14,	" 2 12
George	"	"	2,	" 0 7

Jacob Valentine,	Oyster Bay,	Val. £ 78,	Tax, £ 14 9s.
Charles "	"	"	30, "
David "	"	"	6, "
Robert "	"	"	4, "
Jacamah "	Flushing,	"	3, "
Caleb "	"	"	2, "

MARRIAGES.

From the Records of St. George's Episcopal Church, Hempstead, L. I.

- Obadiah Valentine married to Martha Thurston..... May 27, 1728.
 Jacob Valentine, of Hempstead, to Sarah Downing,
 of Oyster Bay Aug. 3, 1728.
 Wm. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Rebecca Baldwin,
 of Oyster Bay..... Mar. 16, 1730.
 John Grittman, of Hempstead, to Anne Valentine, of
 Hempstead..... June 3, 1735.
 Nathan Valentine, of Hempstead, to Jane Southard,
 of Hempstead Dec. 12, 1736.
 Peter Vandewater, of Hempstead, to Mary Valentine,
 of Hempstead Dec. 12, 1736.
 Jacob Valentine, of Hempstead, to Mary Coles, of
 Oyster Bay Jan. 1, 1740.
 Wm. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Mary Fowler, of
 Hempstead..... Dec. 27, 1752.
 Silas Valentine, of Hempstead, to Elizabeth Jackson,
 of Hempstead Dec. 3, 1754.
 James Van Velsor, of Oyster Bay, to Phebe Valen-
 tine, of Hempstead..... Dec. 30, 1760.
 Eliphalet Stratton, of Suffolk Co., to Mary Valen-
 tine, of Suffolk Co..... Sept. 20, 1767,
 James Smith, of Hempstead, to Ann Valentine, of
 Hempstead..... Nov. 25, 1772.
 Whitney Darling, of Hempstead, to Sarah Valentine,
 of Oyster Bay Jan. 14, 1779.
 Obadiah Valentine, of Hempstead, to Rachel Waters,
 of Oyster Bay Feb. 17, 1779.
 John Golding, of Hempstead, to Phebe Valentine, of
 Hempstead..... Aug. 14, 1781.
 John Treadwell, of Hempstead, to Rachel Valentine,
 of Oyster Bay June 1, 1782.

Benjamin Waters, of Hempstead, to Elizabeth Valentine, of Oyster Bay.....	Mar. 9, 1783.
Uriah Hendrickson, of Hempstead, to Elizabeth Valentine, of Oyster Bay.....	May 27, 1783.
John Valentine, of Hempstead, to Elizabeth Nosstrand, of Hempstead	Aug. 22, 1784.
Silas Valentine, of Hempstead, to Mary Abrahams, of Hempstead	Nov. 16, 1786.
Lewis Valentine, of Oyster Bay, to Jane Rushmore, of Oyster Bay.....	1st mo. 7th da. 1790.
John Eldret, of Hempstead, to Mary Valentine, of Hempstead.....	Apr. 14, 1790,
Caleb Valentine, of Hempstead, to Elizabeth Cornell, of Jamaica.....	Nov. 13, 1791.
Jacob Valentine, of Huntington, to Phebe Loines, of Hempstead.....	12th mo. 21st da. 1791.
Jacob Valentine, of Hempstead, to Hannah Wood, of Oyster Bay	Nov. 7, 1795.
Oliver Valentine, of Hempstead, to Martha Williams, of Jamaica	Nov. 1, 1798.
Jacob Valentine, of North Hempstead, to Sarah Carman, of Hempstead	Nov. 9, 1800.
Lewis Valentine, of Oyster Bay, to Jane Post, of Hempstead.....	4th mo. 3rd day, 1802.
Samuel Valentine, of N. Hempstead, to Mary Ann Clowes, of Hempstead	Oct. 13, 1805.
David Valentine, of Hempstead, to Mary Langdon, of Hempstead.....	Feb. 10, 1810.
Benj. Hatfield, of Hempstead, to Esther Valentine, of Hempstead.....	Mar. 16, 1811.
David V., son of Chas. and Mary, of Glen Cove, to Hannah Cock, of Hempstead.....	4th mo. 29th da. 1813.
Chas. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Phebe Bedell, of Hempstead.....	May 1, 1813.
Obadiah Valentine, of Hempstead, to Ruth Watts, of Flushing	May 6, 1815.
Geo. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Clarissa Mill, of Jerusalem	Oct. 31, 1818.
Dr. Jas. Townsend, of Glen Cove, to Ann S. Valentine, of Glen Cove.....	Nov. 5, 1823.
Obadiah Valentine, of Hempstead, to Phebe Higby, of Jamaica	July 6, 1825.

Samuel Valentine, of Hempstead, to Maria Riker, of Jamaica.....	Nov. 2, 1825.
Robert Valentine, of Hempstead, to Eliza Seaman, of Hempstead.....	May 24, 1826.
Sidney Seaman, of Hempstead, to Phebe W. Valentine, of Hempstead.....	Nov. 6, 1826.
Wm. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Mary Ann Bedell, of Hempstead.....	Mar. 12, 1828.
Joseph W. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Mary Cock, of Hempstead.....	Apr. 10, 1832.
Geo. Mott, of Hempstead, to Nancy Valentine, of Hempstead.....	July 7, 1832.
John T. Valentine, of Westbury, to Elizabeth Mudge, of Hempstead.....	11th mo. 27th da. 1834.
Leonard Valentine, of Westbury, to Caroline Hewlett, of Hempstead.....	Sep. 25, 1835.
Lewis Flower, of Hempstead, to Elizabeth H. Valentine, of Hempstead.....	Dec. 23, 1835.
Wm. A. Valentine, of Flushing, to Frances E. Carll, of Jamaica.....	Jan. 3, 1836.
Jacob C. Valentine, of East Woods (O. B.), to Sarah E. Whitney, of Hempstead.....	July 17, 1836.
Wm. Bunting, of New York, to Phebe L. Valentine, of Hempstead.....	Oct. 11, 1837.
Wm. H. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Ann Maria Gilman, of Flushing.....	Dec. 3, 1837.
Ephraim Valentine, of Hempstead, to Eliza Cornell, of Hempstead.....	Dec. 20, 1837.
Chas. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Keziah W. Coles, of Westbury.....	5th mo. 17th da. 1838.
Thos. C. Valentine, of Hempstead, to Phebe Willis, of Hempstead.....	Feb. 4, 1840.
Richard Valentine, Jr., of Hempstead, to Lavinia Hopkins, of Hempstead.....	Aug. 18, 1840.
Samuel C. Hendrickson, of Oyster Bay, to Eliza Valentine, of Flushing.....	Oct. 19, 1841.
Geo. A. Valentine, of Flushing, to Annie B. Doremus, of Hempstead.....	Dec. 28, 1842.
Wobley Horton, of Jericho, to Susan Valentine, of Topping Town.....	Mar. 1, 1843.
James W. Valentine, of Flushing, to Sarah Provost, of Bushwick.....	Sep. 19, 1843.



DR. WILLIAM VALENTINE.

THE HUMORIST.

Wm. E. Valentine, of Flushing, to Phebe E. Kissam,
of Flushing..... Oct. 16, 1846.

BIRTHS.

From Records of Friends' Meeting, Westbury, L. I.

Martha Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and Mar-
tha Valentine, of Hemp., in Westbury.. 11th mo. 17th da. 1717.
Mary Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and Mar-
tha Valentine, of Hemp., in Westbury.. 2nd mo. 12th da. 1719.
Phebe Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and Mar-
tha Valentine, of Hemp., in Westbury.. 9th mo. 29th da. 1721.
Elizabeth Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and
Martha Valentine, of Hemp., in West-
bury..... 2nd mo. 28th da. 1724.
Esther Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and Mar-
tha Valentine, of Hemp., in Westbury... 1st mo. 16th da. 1733.
Chas. Valentine, son of Valentine,
in Matinecock..... 9th mo. 30th da. 1742.
Daniel, son of Chas. Valentine, in Matine-
cock..... 11th mo. 25th da. 1784.
Henry Valentine, son of Samuel and Han-
nah Valentine, in Musquito Cove..... 6th mo. 4th da. 1813.
Jane Valentine, dau. of Lewis and Jane Val-
entine, in Matinecock..... 1st mo. 22nd da. 1814.
Chas. Valentine, son of Jacob and Martha
Valentine, in N. Y..... 4th mo. 15th da. 1815.
Mary C. Valentine, dau. of David and Han-
nah Valentine, in Matinecock..... 4th mo. 6th da. 1816.
Catherine S. Valentine, dau. of David and
Hannah Valentine, in Matinecock..... 5th mo. 7th da. 1818.
Lewis Valentine, son of Jacob and Martha
Valentine, in Musquito Cove..... 5th mo. 1st da. 1820.
Daniel Valentine, son of David and Hannah
Valentine, in Matinecock..... 10th mo. 22nd da. 1821.
Caroline Valentine, dau. of Elwood and
Mary T. Valentine, in Matinecock.... 10th mo. 31st da. 1824.
Ann E., dau. of David and Hannah Valen-
entine, in Matinecock..... 5th mo. 2nd da. 1825.

Lewis Valentine, son of Jacob and Martha Valentine, in Musquito Cove.....	12th mo. 20th da. 1829.
Emily N., dau. of Elwood and Mary T. Valentine, in Musquito Cove	12th mo. 18th da. 1832.
Letitia Valentine, dau. of David and Hannah Valentine, in Matinecock.....	8th mo. 17th da. 1833.
Jane R. Valentine, dau. of Jacob and Martha Valentine, in Glen Cove	1st mo. 23rd da. 1834.

BAPTISMS.

From Records of St. George's Church, Hempstead, L. I.

Wm. V., son of Wm. and Rebecca,	Feb. 11, 1730,	at Hempstead.
Mary V., dau. of Thos. and Elizabeth	Feb. 16, 1783,	Oyster Bay.
Mary V., dau. of Sam. and Mary Ann	July 5, 1807,	Hempstead.
Catherine E., dau. of Sam. and Mary Ann.....	Apr. 23, 1809,	N. Hempstead.
Samuel, son of Sam. and Mary Ann	Mar. 24, 1811,	"
Sarah Ann, dau. of Sam. and Mary Ann....	Aug. 1, 1813,	"
Susan, dau. of Sam. and Mary Ann	July 7, 1816,	"
Thos. C., son of Sam. and Mary Ann	Oct. 28, 1818,	"
Saml. A., son of Sam. and Mary Ann	July 5, 1821,	"
Louisa A., dau. of Sam. and Deborah	Sept. 23, 1822,	Great Neck.
Alfred, son of Sam. and Annie...	July 9, 1826,	Hempstead.
Celia A., dau. of Thos. and Phebe	Feb. 10, 1840,	"
Sam. W. son of Thos. and Phebe..	Feb. 14, 1843,	"

DEATHS.

From Records of Friends' Meeting, Westbury, L. I.

Obadiah Valentine, died in Westbury,	10 mo. 8 da. 1767, æt. 77.
David Valentine, died in Westbury,	4 mo. 18 da. 1812, æt. 66.

Daniel Valentine, died in Matinecock, 7 mo. 21 da. 1814.
Charles Va'lentine, died in Westbury, 3 mo. 22 da. 1815.
Lewis Valentine, died in Mus. Cove, 11 mo. 12 da. 1821, æt. 1 yr. 6 mo.
Ann Elizabeth Valentine, dau. of Dan. and Han., died in Matinecock,
4 mo. 27 da. 1826, æt. 1 yr.
Silas Valentine, son of Lewis, died 3 mo. 11 mo. 1831, æt. 36.
Lewis Valentine, son of Chas. and Mary, died in Glen Cove, 2 mo.
3 da. 1846, æt. 80 yrs. 10 mo.
Elizabeth Valentine, dau. of Chas. and Mary, died in Glen Cove, 12
mo. 16 da. 1846, æt. 73.
Smith Valentine, died in Searingtown, Nov. 5, 1820, æt. 47.

(Taken from tombstones in church-yards, cemeteries, &c.)

From Lawrence Family Burial Ground, Newtown, L. I.*

Richard Valentine died Oct. 29, 1812, æt. 77.
Phebe Valentine, wife of Richard, died June 12, 1800, æt. 42.
Philip Valentine died Feb. 29, 1816, æt. 74.
Maria R. Valentine, wife of Samuel, died Mar. 3, 1828, æt. 32.
Maria Valentine, dau. of Saml. and Maria R.
Saml. Augustus Valentine, son of Saml. and Mary Ann, died Dec. 12,
1837, æt. 18.
Jane Valentine, relict of Philip, died Aug. 11, 1838, æt. 84.
Susan Valentine, dau. of Brewster and Eliza Ann, died June 10, 1839,
æt. 2.
Alfred Valentine, son of Saml. and Mary Ann, died Sept. 22, 1843,
æt. 19.
Thos. Clowes Valentine, son of Saml. and Mary Ann, died Aug. 8,
1844, æt. 27.

From Episcopal Church Records, Jamaica, L. I.

Elihu Baldwin Valentine, son of Samuel and Mary, died Apr. 16,
1845, æt. 7.
Mary Valentine, wife of Jeremiah, died Oct. 14, 1820, æt. 56.
Sarah Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and Phebe, died May 17, 1838,
æt. 12.

* From the fact mentioned elsewhere that one of the Westchester Co. Valentines married a Lawrence, it is possible that some of the above list belonged to that and not the L. I. branch.

Susan Ann Valentine, dau. of Obadiah and Ruth, died Feb. 8, 1821, æt. 2.

Mary Valentine, dau. of Thomas and Sarah, died Apr. 27, 1821, æt. 1.

Mary Valentine, dau. of Thomas and Sarah, died July 17, 1825, æt. 2 mos.

Jeremiah Valentine, son of Thomas and Sarah, died Aug. 26, 1834, æt. 2.

Obadiah Valentine died May 22, 1842, æt. 54.

Ruth Valentine, wife of Obadiah, died Mar. 26, 1823, æt. 31.

William R. Valentine, son of Obadiah and Phebe, died Feb. 1, 1837, æt. 3.

John H. Valentine died Mar. 11, 1843, æt. 43.

Martha Valentine, wife of John H., died Oct. 18, 1835, æt. 30.

Elizabeth Valentine, dau. of John H. and Martha, died Dec. 29, 1833, æt. 3 mos.

From St. George's Church Records, Hempstead, L. I.

Sarah Valentine, wife of Jacob, died Mar. 30, 1818, æt. 37.

William Valentine, son of Jacob and Sarah, died Aug. 7, 1806, æt. 1.

Townsend Valentine, son of Jacob and Sarah, died Feb. 17, 1816, æt. 1.

Carman Valentine, son of Jacob and Sarah, died May 5, 1816, æt. 3.

Sarah Valentine, dau. of Jacob and Sarah, died July 4, 1817, æt. 4 mos.

Samuel Valentine, son of Samuel and Mary Ann, died Feb. 26, 1812, æt. 1.

The following valuable article was kindly furnished by that enthusiastic genealogist, JACOB T. BOWNE, Esq., of Glen Cove, L. I. It is lacking only in the matter of dates.

No. 1, Generation I.—David Valentine, of Hempstead, L. I., was born in May, 1689, and married, about 1716, Charity, daughter of Nathan and Rachel Coles, of Musketo-cove (now *Glen Cove*, L. I.). Charity was born Sept. 1, 1695. Shortly after marriage he must have removed to Glen Cove to live, as on the 11th of March, 1719-20, he bought of his father-in-law property described as follows: "All that certain messuage or homestead where I ye said Nathan Coles now dwelleth in Musketo-cove," &c., paying therefor £500. This place has never passed out of the family, being now

in possession of the daughters of the late Ellwood Valentine. The will of David bears date Oct. 6, 1743. In it he mentions "daughter Sarah when she shall be 21," his wife Charity, and son Jacob; also granddaughter "Phebe Coles." They had one son and four daughters, viz:

2. Charity, born Apr. 30, 1717.
3. Jacob, born Dec. 22, 1718—married, 1st, Mary Coles; 2nd, Linda Deal.
4. Mary, born July 17, 1721.
5. Sarah, born Oct. 11, 1725.
6. Phebe, born Apr. 4, 1735.

(One of these daughters married *Joseph Coles*, whose daughter was *Phebe*, spoken of above.)

No. 3, Generation II.—Jacob Valentine, son of David, was born Dec. 22, 1718, and married, 1st, Mary Coles; 2nd, Linda Deal. Children of 1st marriage were:

7. Charles, married Mary Frost.*
8. David, married Hannah Townsend.
9. Susanna, married Thomas Udall.*

No. 7, Generation III.—Charles Valentine, son of Jacob³, was born Sept. 30, 1742, and married, in 1762, Mary, daughter of Jacob Frost. After marriage he removed to his father-in-law's place at Matinecock, now occupied by Mrs. Catherine Lewis, a descendant. Issue:

10. Jacob, married, 1st, Phebe Symms; 2nd, Elizabeth A. Eyre.
11. Lewis, married, 1st, Jane Rushmore; 2nd, Jane Post.
12. Elizabeth, died unmarried.
13. Letitia, married William Willets.
14. David, married Hannah Cock.
15. Theodosia, married Isaac Downing.
16. Frost, married Elizabeth Rodman..
17. David, married Jemima Underhill.
18. Isaac, married Mary Parent.

No. 8, Generation III.—David Valentine, son of Jacob³, was born Sept. 27, 1745, and married Hannah Townsend. Issue:

19. Susan, died unmarried.
20. Sarah, died unmarried.
21. George, married Mary Frost.

* Index to N. Y. Marriage Bonds—O'Callaghan.

22. Ellwood, married Mary Post.

23. Charles, married Catherine Adee.

24. Townsend, died unmarried.

No. 10, Generation IV.—Jacob Valentine (sometimes known as "Capt. Jacob Valentine"), son of Charles¹, was born Jan. 29, 1769; married, 1st, Phebe Syms; 2nd, Elizabeth Eyre.

Child of Valentine and Lines.

25. Mary, married Richard Talcott.

Children of Valentine and Eyoe.

26. Benjamin, married Elizabeth Pope.

27. Beulah, married, 1st, Dr. Samuel Emlin; 2nd, Joseph Lloyd.

28. William, married Marian Bedell. (This was the well-known "Dr. Valentine.")

29. Barclay. (See Genealogy on another page.)

30. Mortimer.

31. Eliza.

No. 11, Generation IV.—Lewis Valentine, son of Charles¹, married, 1st, Jane Rushmore; 2nd, Jane Post.

Children of Valentine and Rushmore.

32. Jacob, married Martha Titus.

33. Isaac, married Freelove Craft.

34. Stephen, married Ann Titus.

35. William, died young.

36. Silas, died unmarried.

Children of Valentine and Post.

37. Townsend, married Ann Titus.

38. John T., married Elizabeth Mudge.

39. George, married Hannah Willets.

40. Jane, unmarried.

No. 13, Generation IV.—Letitia Valentine, daughter of Charles¹, married William Willets. Issue.

41. Joseph, married, 1st Phebe Smith; 2nd, Jane Far-
rington.

- 42. Jacob, married — Underhill.
- 43. Charles.
- 44. Valentine, married Jane Rushmore.
- 45. Mary, married Gideon Frost.

No. 14, Generation IV.—David Valentine, son of Chas.⁷, married Hannah, daughter of Daniel Cock. Issue :

- 46. Henry, married Annie Willis.
- 47. Mary, married Lott Cornelius.
- 48. Catherine, married Isaac B. Lewis.
- 49. Daniel, unmarried.
- 50. Elizabeth, married John Lewis.
- 51. Letitia.
- 52. Edward, married Mary A. Rickback.

No. 14, Generation IV.—Theodosia Valentine, daughter of Chas.⁷, married Isaac Downing. Issue :

- 53. Phebe, unmarried.
- 54. Silas, married Elizabeth Boyd.
- 55. Letitia, married William Willis.
- 56. Benjamin, died young.

No. 17, Generation IV.—Daniel Valentine, son of Charles⁷, married Jemima Underhill. Issue :

- 57. Joseph, married Mary Cock.

No. 22, Generation IV.—Ellwood Valentine, son of David⁸, married Mary Post. Issue :

- 58. Caroline, married James Titus.
- 59. Susan.
- 60. Emily.

No. 23, Generation IV.—Charles Valentine, son of David⁸, married Mary Post. Issue :

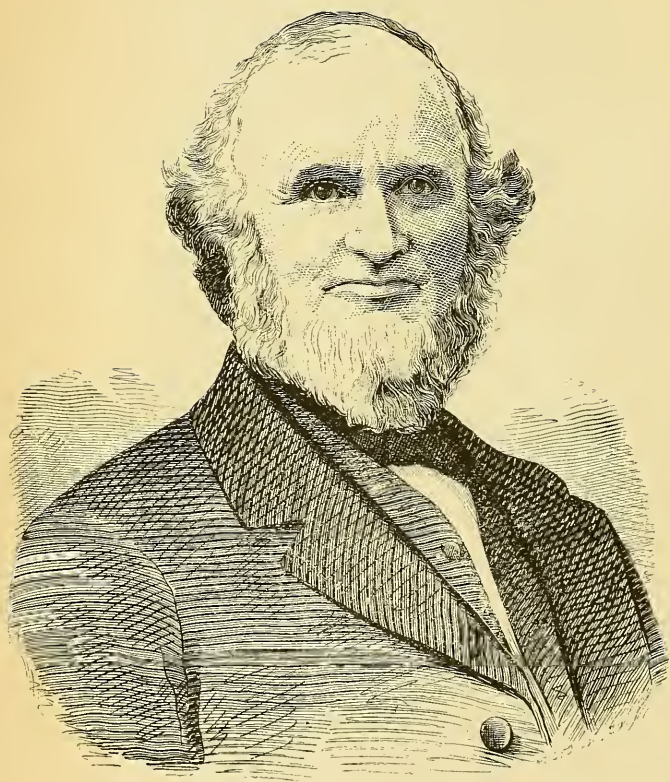
- 61. David A.
- 62. Charles.

No. 32, Generation V.—Jacob Valentine, son of Lewis¹¹, married Martha, daughter of Samuel and Abigail Titus. Issue :

- 63. Charles, married Kezia W. Coles.
- 64. Mary T., died young.
- 65. Lewis, died young.
- 66. Mary, married William Willets.
- 67. Ann, died young.
- 68. Lewis, married Anna C. Thorne.
- 69. Jane R.

No. 33, Generation V.—Isaac Valentine, son of Lewis¹¹, married Free-love, daughter of Stephen and Abby Craft. Issue :

70. Joseph, married Elizabeth Coles. Issue: Jennie and Lena.
- No. 34, Generation V.—Stephen Valentine, son of Lewis¹¹, married Ann Titus. Issue:
- 71. Samuel, married Ann Kirk.
 - 72. Elizabeth, married Jeremiah Wintringham.
 - 73. Martha, married Henry Griffen.
 - 74. Sarah A., married Charles Griffen.
- No. 37, Generation V.—Townsend Valentine, son of Lewis¹¹, married Ann Titus. Issue:
- 75. Cornelia, married Marshal Frost.
 - 76. Silas.
 - 77. Emma, married Benjamin Britt.
- No. 38, Generation V.—John T. Valentine, son of Lewis¹¹, married Elizabeth Mudge. Issue:
- 78. Wm. M., married Emily Post.
 - 79. Hannah E.
 - 80. Ellwood.
 - 81. Mary J.
- No. 39, Generation V.—George Valentine, son of Lewis¹¹, married Hannah Willets. Issue:
- 82. Jacob D.
- No. 46, Generation V.—Henry Valentine, son of David¹⁴, married Anna Willis. Issue:
- 83. Sener.
 - 84. Napoleon B.
 - 85. Catherine, married Clinton More.
 - 86. Matilda.
 - 87. Isaac.
 - 88. Joseph.
 - 89. Wm. E.
 - 90. Anne.
 - 91. David H.
 - 92. Ruske.
 - 93. Mary.
- No. 47, Generation V.—Mary Valentine, dau. of David¹⁴, married Lott Cornelius. Issue:
- 94. Valentine M.
 - 95. Amanda, married Jarvis Underhill.
- No. 48, Generation V.—Catherine Valentine, dau. of David¹⁴, married Isaac B. Lewis. Issue:
- 96. Mary Anna, married Daniel Vail.



WILLIAM M. VALENTINE, MERCHANT.

ROSLYN, L. I.

No. 50, Generation V.—Elizabeth Valentine, dau. of David¹⁴, married John Lewis. Issue :

97. Josephine, married.

98. Isaac B.

99. John.

100. Frank.

No. 52, Generation V.—Edward Valentine, son of David¹⁴, married Mary A. Rickback. Issue :

101. William.

No. 54, Generation V.—Silas Downing, son of David¹⁴, married Elizabeth Boyd. Issue :

102. Matilda, died young.

108. William, died young.

104. Cornelia, married E. H. Thorne.

105. Alfred.

106. Isaac.

107. Mary Anna, married James Harrold.

108. Elizabeth, died young.

No. 58, Generation V.—Caroline Valentine, dau. of Ellwood²², married James Titus. Issue :

109. Edward P.

110. Henry.

111. Ellwood.

112. Mary.

118. Caroline.

114. Emily.

No. 63, Generation VI.—Charles Valentine, son of Jacob³², married Keziah, dau. of Thos. and Amelia Coles. Issue :

115. Thos. E. married Maria E. Kenedy. Issue : John H.

116. Jacob L.

No. 66, Generation VI.—Mary Valentine, dau. of Jacob³², married Wm. Willets. Issue :

117. Anna, married Fred, E. Willets.

118. Martha V., married Sidney B. Bowne.

119. Jennie R.

120. Tillie W.

No. 71, Generation VI.—Samuel Valentine, son of Stephen³⁴, married dau. of Danl. and Mary Kirk. Issue :

121. Mary Anna.

122. Louise.

123. Stephen.

- 124. Richard.
- 125. Florence.
- 126. Daniel.
- 127. Ella.
- 128. Hannah.

No. 72, Generation VI.—Elizabeth Valentine, dau. of Stephen³⁴, married Jeremiah Wintringham. Issue :

- 129. Louise.
- 130. Valentine.
- 131. Clement.
- 132. Helen.

No. 73, Generation VI.—Martha Valentine, dau. of Stephen³⁴, married Henry Griffen. Issue :

- 133. Hannah, married Daniel Willets.
- 134. Elizabeth.

No. 74, Generation VI.—Sarah A., dau. of Stephen³⁴, married Chas. Griffen, Issue :

- 135. Ann T. U.
- 136. Henry E.
- 137. Edith C.

CHAPTER III.

THE LONG ISLAND VALENTINES—CONTINUED.

THE following article, furnished by JOHN J. VALENTINE, ESQ., of Brooklyn, speaks for itself:—

Thomas and Robert Valentine were brothers, and resided upon the old farm of their father, near West Hills, in the town of Oyster Bay. This farm* was divided between them, and was supposed to contain about 1,000 acres. Thomas married Elizabeth Hewlett,† and resided upon his part of the farm; but of Robert's subsequent residence, and of his descendants, we know nothing. Of Robert's farm, there is a tradition that a brook ran through it, which emptied into Cold Spring mill-pond, and which was never either frozen over, or dry.

Thomas and Elizabeth (Hewlett) Valentine had ten children, their four sons being, Obadiah, Absalom, Hewlett and Jeremiah. Hewlett was never married, and was supposed to have been lost at sea. The daughters, six in number, were, Elizabeth, who mar-

* This Valentine farm is now owned by Benjamin Brush; and I am informed that there is an old burying ground upon it, in which the remains of some of our forefathers are deposited. It was once owned and occupied by Hewlett, father of James W. Valentine, now of Greenpoint.

† Captain Charles Hewlett, of Revolutionary War notoriety, was a brother of Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Valentine, and resided near the Jericho Turnpike.

ried Benjamin Waters, of West Hills, near the village of Cold Spring, in the town of Oyster Bay; Hannah, who married Daniel Travis, of West Hills, who afterward removed to Manetto Hill; Ruth, who married William Weeks, commonly called "Penn;" Mary, who married Gerrit Suydam, of East Woods (now Syosset); Sarah, who married Gerrit Van Nostrand, also of East Woods; Martha, who married Samuel Wright, of Near Rockaway.

Obadiah Valentine married Rachel Waters. We know of their having had two children—a daughter, who married Samuel Waters—and Hewlett, who married ——— Hendrickson, and was the father of James W. Valentine, now of Greenpoint. Hewlett was at one time the owner of the old Valentine farm. With the name of Absalom's wife we are unacquainted, but they had at least five children, three sons, viz: Jackson and Richard, who were both married, and Abram, who is still unmarried.

Jeremiah Valentine, my grandfather, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Hewlett as aforesaid, was born June 21, 1762, married Mary Van Velsor May 28, 1784, and died June 15, 1850, in the 88th year of his age. They had eight children, viz: Obadiah, born October 6, 1787, died May 22, 1842; James, born February 6, 1790, died June, 1865; Samuel, born August 30, 1792, died January, 1865; Thomas (my father), born August 1, 1794, died in Williamsburgh December 1, 1872 (see obituary on another page); John Hewlett, born October 5, 1800, died March 11, 1843. Their daughters, Mary Ann, Elizabeth and Rachel, all died unmarried.

Obadiah, son of Jeremiah, married Ruth Waters, and they had two children—Jeremiah, now living at Richmond Hill, L. I., and George W., now deceased. Obadiah's second wife was Phœbe Higbie, by whom

he had Sarah Jane, Rachel Ann and Henry—all now deceased, except Rachel Ann, who married John Speidling, and is now a widow. Jeremiah, son of Obadiah, married Sarah Vanderverg, and they had four children—Ruth Emma, John Hewlett, George and Alonzo J. George W., son of Obadiah, married Ann Doremus, and they had one child, Obadiah.

James, second son of Jeremiah and Mary Valentine, married Ruth Waters, and had five children—three sons, Benjamin, James and Jeremiah; and two daughters, Mary Elizabeth, who married David Bergen, of Jamaica, and Harriet Adelia, who married John Gracy, also of Jamaica. Of the above, Benjamin married Phœbe Vanderwater, by whom he had Rozine L., who married William Lockwood, James and Sarah Elizabeth.

James, second son of James and Ruth Valentine, married Louisa J. Platt, and they had three children—Eliza Ann, Benjamin P. and Louisa J., now residents of Rocky Hill, L. I.

Jeremiah, son of Obadiah, married, 1st, Phœbe Ann Cox; 2nd, Jane P. Cornell. They had two children—Charles B. and William C., who now reside at Flushing.

Samuel, third son of Jeremiah and Mary Valentine, married, 1st, Maria Riker; 2nd, Mary Mott. They had four sons and three daughters, of whom Martha H., Mary A. and Fréderick E., together with their widowed mother, now reside at Plainfield, N. J. Three of their children died young or unmarried. George Samuel, their eldest son, married Mary Cole, and they had three children—Mary, Helen C. and Harry Sedgwick, who reside in Brooklyn.

Thomas, fourth son of Jeremiah, married April 1, 1819, to Sarah, daughter of Daniel Brooks, of New

York. They had seven children, three of whom died in infancy, the survivors being Sarah J., Thomas, Elizabeth H. and John J. Sarah J. married George Vanderverg, Jr., of Jamaica, and, after his decease, married John M. Stearns, Esq., of Williamsburgh, where they now reside; Thomas, Jr., living in Flushing, married Cornelia E. Cornell, and they have seven children, viz: Sarah Elizabeth (who married John R. Wright), John Hewlett, Charles W., Emma R., Cornelia C., Thomas, Jr., and Lincoln. John J., second surviving son of Thomas and Sarah Valentine, married Eliza F. Hobby, and they have two children—Edith Alice and Frank Clifford—all residing at Williamsburgh.

John Hewlett, fifth son of Jeremiah and Mary Valentine, married Martha H. Denton. They left one surviving daughter, Mary R., who married Charles A. Roe, of Flushing.

Absalom married Susan Bumstead; they had eleven children; seven sons—Thomas, Daniel, Woodward, Abram, Lewis, Jackson and Richard; and four daughters—Abbie, Beckie, Hannah and Zeruiah. Abram and Hannah reside at Norwich, L. I. Robert (the brother of Thomas), married a Miss Bunce, from the east end of Long Island. They had seven children; two sons—Isaac and Israel; and five daughters—Peggy, Betsy, Jennie, Rhoda and Hannah. Isaac lived on the old homestead, and married Greechie Van Velsor. Israel married ———, and they had five children; three sons—Uriah, Absalom and Zebulon; and two daughters—Sally and Hannah.

This information was furnished me by Mrs. James Valentine, widow, who resides with her daughter, Mrs. John Gracy, of Jamaica, L. I. She is now in her

eighty-third year, and her recollection of events that occurred in her youthful days is remarkable, as I find her memory, from personal research, to be an index of historical facts. Her mother was Elizabeth (the daughter of Thomas Valentine, of Woodbury), and she married a Benjamin Waters, of West Hills. Ruth, the subject of this sketch, married James Valentine, the son of Jeremiah, who was the son of Thomas. Now Ruth, being the daughter of Elizabeth, who was the daughter of Thomas, was thus doubly related to the Long Island Valentine family. She was granddaughter to Thomas Valentine, niece to Jeremiah Valentine, her father-in-law, and cousin to her husband.

The following genealogy was furnished by B. E. Valentine, Esq., a rising young lawyer, of Brooklyn, N. Y.

¹ David Valentine

born at Mosquito Cove, L. I., May, 1689.

Charity Carpenter,

born Sept. 1695.

Married April, 1716.

Children :

Charity Valentine, born Apr. 30, 1717.

² Jacob " " Dec. 22, 1718.

Mary " " July 17, 1721.

Sarah " " Oct. 11, 1725.

² Jacob Valentine and Mary Coles,

Married Jan. 1, 1740.

Children :

Mary Valentine, born

³ Charles " " Sept. 20, 1742.

David " " Sept. 27, 1745.

Susannah " married Thos. Udall.

³ Charles Valentine and Mary Frost,

Married at Matinecock.

Children :

⁴ Jacob	Valentine, born Jan. 29, 1763.
Lewis	" " Apr. 1765.
Sarah	" " Oct. 8, 1767.
Latitia	" " Oct. 10, 1769.
Elizabeth	" " Oct. 19, 1773.
Theodocia	" " Apr. 27, 1776.
Frost	" " June 8, 1778.
Isaac	" " Dec. 17, 1780.
David	" " Apr. 28, 1783.
Daniel	" " Nov. 26, 1785.

⁴ Jacob Valentine and Phoebe Syms.

Married at Westbury, L. I.

Children :

Mary Valentine, married Richard Talcott.

William "

⁴ Jacob Valentine married his second wife, Elizabeth Ann Eyre,
of Philadelphia, June 4, 1799.

Children :

Beulah S.	Valentine, born May 11, 1800.
⁵ Benjamin E.	" " May 28, 1801.
William	" " Oct. 20, 1802.
Elliott	" " Mar. 17, 1804.
Harriet E.	" " June 30, 1806.
Elizabeth A.	" " Feb. 14, 1808.
Jane	" " Feb. 9, 1810.
Charles M.	" " Oct. 16, 1811.
Robert B.	" " July 21, 1815.

⁵ Benjamin E. Valentine, first wife, Ann Humphrey Cresson.

Married at Friends' Meeting-house, Philadelphia, Apr. 1, 1824.

Children :

James C. Valentine,	born Feb. 1, 1825—died July, 1847.
Jacob	" " Oct. 9, 1826,
Lewis	" " May 10, 1828—died same day.

⁵ Benjamin E. Valentine married his second wife, Elizabeth
Rhoads, of Philadelphia, Sept. 20, 1832.

Children :

Anna C.	Valentine, born June 29, 1833.
Samuel R.	" " June 4, 1835.



JUDGE THOMAS VALENTINE,

WILLIAMSBURGH, L. I.

Emlen Valentine, born Jan. 9, 1838—died May 5, 1843.

Elizabeth R. " died Aug. 8, 1843

Mrs. Elizabeth Rhoads Valentine died May 11, 1848.

- Benjamin E. Valentine married his third wife, Elizabeth
H. Hope, of Salem, Mass., June 27, 1844.

Children :

Margaret P. Valentine, born Apr. 12, 1845.

- Benjamin Eyre " " Mar. 5, 1847.

- Benjamin Eyre Valentine married Marie Antoinette Storrs,
of Brooklyn, Nov. 6, 1872.

CHAPTER IV.

NOTABLE INDIVIDUALS OF THE LONG ISLAND BRANCH.

REV. ANDREW W. VALENTINE, son of James, and grandson of Obadiah (a brother of Jeremiah and Absalom), frequently mentioned elsewhere in this work, was born in Woodbury, L. I., May 8, 1813. While he was yet quite young, his father purchased a farm in the township of Flushing, about four miles from Jamaica, and removed his family (consisting of five sons and one daughter, thither. Both parents and children were bred in the Episcopal faith, but all of these subsequently united with the Baptist Church, in which faith those of the family living yet remain. From the age of fifteen to twenty-five he lived in New York city, but where he received his theological training, and when and where he was ordained, I cannot state. He has, however, been an acceptable and fairly successful Baptist preacher for over twenty-five years, having served as Pastor of the following churches, viz :—Weedsport, four years; West Henrietta, four years; Pawlings, five years; Patterson, eight years; besides shorter terms in other places. He has three sons (two in New York city and one in Memphis, Tenn.)—and two daughters. He has no charge at present, but often supplies churches in the neighborhood—his present residence being Monsey, Rockland county, N. Y. So far as I can learn, he bears a good reputation in all the places where he has labored.

Of all the Long Island branch of Valentines, no one has been more extensively known through the country than WILLIAM VALENTINE, or, as he was generally called, "DR. VALENTINE, *the Humorist*," whose likeness is given on another page. He was born in the city of New York in 1802, and was the son of Jacob, and grandson of Charles Valentine, whose names are elsewhere mentioned in this history. His mother was Elizabeth Eyre, who belonged to a very respectable family in Philadelphia; and it was probably through this marriage, and acquaintances consequent upon it, that some of the present Valentines of that city are descendants of this branch. He was educated in New York, studied medicine under the celebrated Dr. Cheeseman of that city, and finally graduated at New York Medical College. He married Marian, daughter of John Bedell, of Hempstead, but this connection did not prove a happy one in all respects, and they had no issue. He gave humorous lectures through the country for many years, and, as a delineator of character and scenes, he had few superiors. He also practiced ventriloquism to some extent, and was an excellent performer on the flute. He published one or two books of a humorous character, which had a considerable sale. His death occurred in New York in 1865.

Hon. JAMES J. M. VALENTINE was born in New York March 6, 1807. He studied law with Hon. Caleb S. Woodhull, of New York (who afterwards became Mayor of that city), and finally entered into partnership with him. He was one of the Sachems of the Tammany Society, was a supporter of that party in the days of its purity, and was elected to represent that city in the Legislature of 1835. He married —

in 1831, and she died in 1835. He died December 10, 1845, leaving two daughters—Leonora and Sarah J.

WILLIAM M. VALENTINE, the next younger brother of the above, a likeness of whose genial, smiling face is seen on another page, was born in New York, January 20, 1809, and is now a prosperous and successful merchant in the village of Roslyn, L. I. From a Record in his Family Bible, I find these brothers were grandsons of William Valentine, who was a son of Jacob, who was a son of Obadiah, but of which one of that numerous name, I am unable to state, as no date is given of either Jacob or his father. William was born November 14, 1741, and married Phebe Smith April 11, 1764. No record of the death of either is given. They had seven children, as follows:—

Mary,	born Mar. 13, 1765.	} No record of either marriage or death.
Caleb,	" Aug. 23, 1767.	
Ann	" Sept. 8, 1769.	
Phebe,	" Apr. 2, 1772.	
Smith,	" May 16, 1774.	
Charles,	" July 8, 1776.	
Jacob,	" Sept. 3, 1779.	

William, son of the last named, and father of William M., was born September 8, 1781, and died November 23, 1863. He married Phebe Myers, of New York, February 27, 1806. Their issue was as follows:

James J. M.,	born Mar. 6, 1807—died in New York, Dec. 10, 1845.
William M.,	" Jan. 20, 1809—yet living at Roslyn, L. I.
Obadiah W.,	" Jan. 13, 1811—died July 17, 1854.
Henry,	" Feb. 25, 1813—died July 3, 1813.
Ann Eliza,	" Oct. 13, 1814—died Oct. 25, 1865.
Myers,	" Dec. 26, 1818.
Eugene,	" Apr. 23, 1821—died Mar. 24, 1853.
Charles A.,	" Nov. 30, 1825—died July 13, 1826.

None of the above deceased left any male issue.

William M. Valentine has one son, James E., born November 7, 1837, who has two sons, one an infant of a few months; the other, William M., aged four years. Myers, above named, has two sons—Theodore P., born January 19, 1844 (lately married), and Eugene, born August 24, 1853.

[NOTE.—If the Obadiah Valentine, mentioned at the commencement of the above Record, was, as I suppose, a son of RICHARD, the first Long Island Valentine, then this is the most perfect and direct lineage I have found among this branch of the name.]

ROBERT BARCLAY VALENTINE, now the well known Insurance Agent, 120 Broadway, New York, was born in New York, July 21, 1815. He was the son of Jacob Valentine, of New York, by his wife, Elizabeth Ann, daughter of Colonel Benjamin George Eyre, of Philadelphia, who was born June 1, 1747, died July 11, 1789, and was buried in Christ church-yard, Arch-street, Philadelphia, by his second wife, Mary, daughter of Thomas Cheeseman, of New York, born January 30, 1773. She was born May 22, 1756, married in her sixteenth year, and died while on a visit to Glen Cove, September 27, 1801. She was a descendant of Thomas Cheeseman, of Somersetshire, England, who was attached to the British service, and came to New York in 1664. Mary Cheeseman was sister of Captain Jacob Cheeseman, of the New York troops, who was killed, with General Richard Montgomery, at the storming of Quebec, December 31, 1775, aged 29. Colonel Benjamin George Eyre, son of General Eyre 3rd, of Nottinghamshire, born November 17, 1700, came to America in 1727, and settled at Burlington, N. J. His wife was Mary Smith, of that town. George 3rd was son of George 2nd, born December 19, 1693, by his wife, Sarah 1st, married May 1, 1694.

George Eyre 1st, born 1630 or 1636, died 1708, March 16, aged 78, by his wife, Elizabeth 1st, who died January 14, 1673. He was a descendant of the Eyre family, of Rampton, county of Nottinghamshire, from William Lee Eyr, of Hope, Derby county, who lived during the reign of Henry III. of England. Robert B. Valentine married Maria Owen, daughter of Edward Parry, Esq., of Philadelphia, a native of Wales. She was born at Portsmouth, N. H., and on the mother's side was a lineal descendant of Governor Bradford.

Children of Robert B. and Maria P. Valentine are :

Louisa Eyre.

Robert B., Jr.—Residence, Atlantic Avenue, Brooklyn.

Of all the notable descendants of Richard Valentine, none are more worthy of a place in this record than the two distinguished physicians, a sketch of whom is here given :—

VALENTINE SEAMAN, M. D. (University of Philadelphia, 1792), physician, the fourth son of Samuel, who married Martha, daughter of Obadiah Valentine, and who was a lineal descendant of Captain John Seaman, who settled at Hempstead, 1640, was born in North Hempstead, L. I., April 2, 1770, and died in New York, July 3, 1817. He studied medicine with Dr. Romaine, and was a surgeon of the New York Hospital from 1796 to his death. He was conspicuous in the introduction of vaccination in New York. He published an "Inaugural Address on Opium," Philadelphia, 1792; "Waters of Saratoga," 1793; "Midwife's Monitor," 1800; "On Vaccination," 1816, and a pharmacopia.

Dr. Seaman married the second daughter of John

Ferris, of Westchester. Like his father, he adhered through life to the Society of Friends.

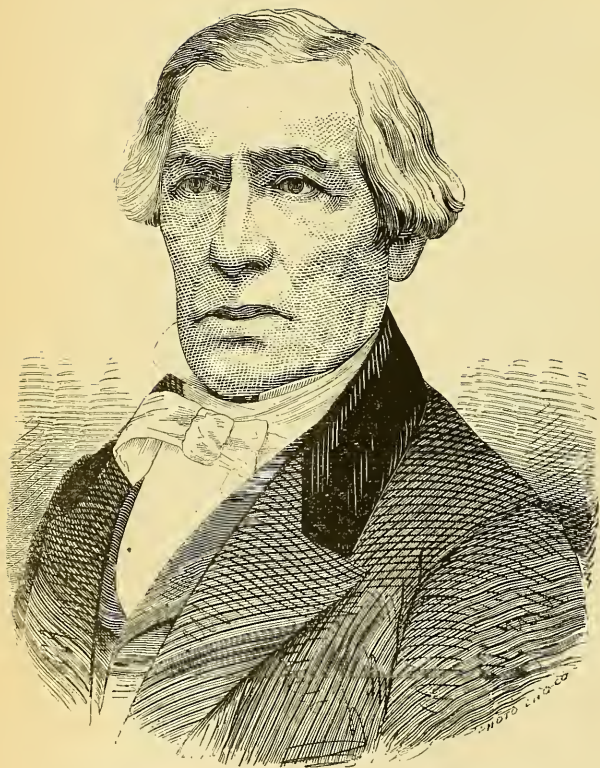
VALENTINE MOTT, M. D. (Columbia College, 1806), LL. D., surgeon, was born in Glen Cove, L. I., August 20, 1785, and died in New York, April 26, 1865. His father, Henry Mott, a distinguished physician of New York, died in 1840, æt. 83. He was a descendant of Adam Mott, who settled in Hempstead in 1665, and whose grandson, William, married Elizabeth Valentine. Moreover, Dr. Mott, senior, married a daughter of Samuel Way, who married Esther Valentine, so that Dr. Valentine Mott had two ancestors who were Valentines, and hence his Christian name.

After leaving college, Dr. Mott continued his studies in London and Edinburgh, and, on his return to America in 1809, he was appointed to the Chair of Surgery in Columbia College, which position he also subsequently filled in the College of Physicians and Surgeons until 1826, and from that year till 1830, in the Rutgers Medical College, as Professor of Surgery and Relative Anatomy, of which latter science he was the founder.

In 1818, Dr. Mott placed a ligature around the brachio-cephalic trunk, only two inches from the heart, for aneurism of the right subclavian artery—an operation which the patient survived twenty-six days. He also excised the entire right clavicle for malignant disease of the bone, applying forty ligatures—the most dangerous and difficult operation, as he himself asserted, that can be performed upon the human body. He was also the first to tie the primitive iliac artery for aneurism, and the first who removed the lower jaw for necrosis. In short, as Sir Astley Cooper justly says, "Dr. Mott has performed more of the great

operations than any man living, or that ever did live." In 1835, he traveled extensively through England, the Continent, and the East. He published "*Travels in Europe and the East*;" translations of "*Velpeau's Operative Surgery*" (4 vols.); "*Anniversary Discourse*" before the Graduates of the New York University, 1860; "*Mott's Cliniques*," and "*Transactions of the New York Academy of Medicine*." In acknowledgment of his high character and great services, he received many honors from learned societies, both in Europe and America.

THOMAS VALENTINE was born August 1, 1794, at East Woods (now Woodbury), Queens county, L. I. In 1802, his father purchased a farm containing one hundred and thirty acres, situated on the road leading from Jamaica to Black Stump, and distant about two and a half miles from the former place. To this property he removed, and continued to reside there until about the year 1811, when he purchased three hundred acres situated near Rocky Hill, about one mile from the head of Little Neck Bay, in the township of Flushing, being distant from the latter place about four and a half miles. Upon this place he resided until his demise, which occurred in 1850, in his eighty-eighth year. A portion of the farm is now the property of one of his grandchildren, who resides upon it, continues the occupation of his grandfather, and, like him, is educating his family to the requirements of an agricultural life. Thomas remained at home with his parents until he attained his tenth year, when he went to live with his grandfather, Gerrett Van Velsor, a weaver by occupation, residing at Cold Spring, Suffolk county. Here he acquired the art of weaving—a trade which it was almost absolutely necessary for one member of a family to possess, as most



JOEL VALENTINE, ESQ.

BENNINGTON, VT.

persons at this time were clothed in garments cut from homespun—a name applied to all cloths manufactured within the family circle. At this date, the ingenuity of our American inventors was in its infancy, and the manufacture of cloths by machinery impelled by water or steam power, then unknown. After gaining proficiency in the art of weaving, he returned to his father's house, assisted in cultivating the farm, and resided with his parents until he attained his twenty-fourth year. During the war of 1812, when in his twenty-first year, he, together with his three older brothers, Obadiah, James and Samuel, was enrolled in the militia of Queens county, under Captains Van Wyck and Areson, and assigned to duty at Fort Green, which they assisted at entrenching and fortifying, but were not called upon for more active duty, and were mustered out of service in the spring of 1815. In his twenty-fourth year he married Sarah Brooks, daughter of Daniel Brooks, who then resided near Cookey Hill (now Whitestone, L. I.), but formerly of New York city, a master mason by occupation, but who had acquired a competency, and retired from active business. About the time of his marriage his father-in-law removed to New York city, and Thomas took control of and cultivated the farm, receiving in payment for services a share in the profits derived from its cultivation. Here he remained one year; but farming not being especially suited to his tastes, and being in those days an occupation requiring much toil for little profit, he concluded to relinquish the calling of his ancestors, and embark in mercantile pursuits. Borrowing from his father a small sum as capital, he, in 1820, removed to New York, hired from his father-in-law a small store on the corner of Suffolk and Delancy streets, and commenced his mer-

cantile career in the retail grocery business. Possessing that very essential requirement, good judgment, being prudent in his expenditures and attentive to business, he succeeded in his enterprize, and at the expiration of one year paid off his borrowed capital, and had still remaining his stock in store. As his means increased he gradually enlarged his business, until he finally was in a position to buy and handle large lines of goods, and would occasionally purchase an entire shipment of produce or other stock in which he dealt. At the expiration of two years he had accumulated sufficient funds to purchase a store and lot on the corner of Delancy and Cannon streets, to which he removed, and in which he continued his business for the space of five years, when he again removed to a new store which he had erected on the corner of Lewis and Rivington streets. After conducting a successful business for twenty years, he deemed it advisable to dispose of his stock in trade and retire from business. He resided in the Eleventh and Thirteenth wards for twenty-two years; took an active interest in the politics of the day; was an ardent admirer of Henry Clay, and a strong Whig. The two wards mentioned above were overwhelmingly Democratic—so much so that it was exceedingly difficult for the Whig party to obtain suitable persons willing to accept their nominations for local offices, as it was an empty honor, and equivalent to a defeat. Mr. Valentine upon two occasions—once in each ward—allowed his name to be used as a candidate for Alderman, not expecting to be elected, but for the purpose of keeping up and strengthening his party organizations in these wards.

During the year 1843, in his fiftieth year, at the request of his father, who was now far advanced in years, and unable to attend to the cultivation of his

land, he returned to and occupied a portion of the old farm, where his earlier days had been spent. For a time he assumed the entire control of the farm, which for some years previous had been conducted by his younger brother, John, now recently deceased, and whose place, at the urgent solicitation of his aged father, he had returned to occupy. After a short interval his older brother, Samuel, who had also been engaged in the grocery business in New York, removed to the old homestead, and relieved Thomas of the cultivation of about one-half of the farm. At the demise of their father the farm was inherited by them, subject, however, to bequests made to other heirs. While residing here Mr. Valentine was actively engaged in all local improvements that would tend to advance the interest of the township or county in which he resided. Here also he continued his allegiance to the Whig party, and was a prominent member in all its organizations and councils; and although his township and county were Democratic, he was successful in his election to all offices for which he was a candidate. During a residence here of nine years he served for at least two terms each in the capacity of School Trustee, Highway Master, Justice of the Peace; and was also twice elected Associate Judge of the county. He was actively engaged in the incorporation and construction of the Flushing and Bay Side Plank Road Company, and was elected President of that corporation.

After a residence of nearly a quarter of a century in one of the world's busiest thoroughfares, the change from the noise and tumult of city life to the quietude of a rural home was agreeably appreciated by him. The supervision of his farm, the selection of the best seed for cultivation, and the raising of fine

stock occupied his attention, and was to him a source of much enjoyment. The solicitations of his wife and her declining health induced him to resign the supervision of his farm to his eldest son; and in the spring of 1852 he removed to (now) No. 105 Fourth-street, Williamsburgh, which property he had previously purchased, and where he continued to reside until the time of his death. During his residence here he was elected one of the Trustees of the Williamsburgh Savings Bank; which office of trust he retained for about fourteen years, until his demise.

After his removal to Williamsburgh he took no prominent part in politics, but still continued to interest himself in the welfare of the Whig party, with which he acted until the year 1856, when he joined the Republican ranks.

Following in the footsteps of his father, he attached himself to the Protestant Episcopal Church, and while residing in New York was an attendant of All Saints Church, in Henry street. While residing at Flushing he attended Grace Church at Jamaica, of which his father, Mr. Jeremiah Valentine, had long been a member, and in which he had served as Vestryman for a long period of years. The infirmities of age preventing the attendance of his father at church meetings, induced him to resign his office, and his son Thomas was chosen to occupy his chair in the vestry, which he continued to fill until his removal to Williamsburgh. Shortly after removing to Williamsburgh Mr. Valentine began his attendance at Christ Church, then a dilapidated wooden structure, of small dimensions, situated on what was then known as "the lots," but now a populous part of Bedford-avenue. During the year 1854 he was elected one of the Vestrymen of the church, in which position he was continued until

chosen Warden, and during his occupancy of the latter office was also Treasurer of the church. Mr. Valentine's official connection with this church extended over a period of about fourteen years. He was a member of the Church Building Committee, and devoted gratuitously, for about two years, nearly his entire time and attention to the supervision of its construction, besides rendering substantial pecuniary aid. The church, in the ornamentation of its surroundings, in its solidity and conveniences, attests his zeal and perseverance in its erection and completion, and is the best memorial of his disinterested services. Mr. Valentine was liberal in his views, the friend of the poor and distressed, but unostentatious, preferring that his acts of kindness and charity should in themselves be his reward. His death occurred December 1, 1872, when in his seventy-ninth year. His funeral services were conducted at Christ Church, in accordance with a desire expressed by him during the erection of the building, "that he might live until its final completion, and be buried from its door." His remains now repose in the cemetery attached to Grace Church, of Jamaica, in whose councils he had officially served, and in whose grounds are deposited the remains (with but a single exception) of the entire family of his father.

List of Valentines whose names are found upon "Beers's New Map of Long Island, 1873."

W. E.	Valentine,	Queens	Queens Co.
S.	"	Springfield	"
A.	"	"	"
H.	"	East Rockaway	"
E.	"	"	"
W.	"	Hempstead P. O.	"
J.	"	"	"

D.	Valentine, Hempstead P. O.	Queens Co.
G.	" " " "	"
E.	" Smithville P. O., Hempstead	"
R. D.	" " " "	"
E.	" Bellmore " "	"
S.	" Seaford " "	"
G.	" Searing Town P. O., N. Hempstead,	"
W.	" " " "	"
R.	" " " "	"
W.	" " " "	"
W. M.	" Roslyn " "	"
M.	" " " "	"
Wm.	" " " "	"
A.	" Oyster Bay	"
W. M.	" Glen Cove	"
L.	" Greenvale P. O., Oyster Bay	"
"	" " " "	"
"	" " " "	"
S.	" " " "	"
Mrs. A.	" Locust Valley P. O., "	"
L.	" Jericho " "	"
B.	" Syosset " "	"
R.	" Woodbury " "	"
A.	" East Norwich " "	"
J. T.	" Glen Cove " "	"
E.	" " " "	"
W. M.	" " " "	"
S.	" " " "	"
A.	" Cold Spring, Huntington	Suffolk Co.
"	" " " "	"
D.	" " " "	"
S.	" " " "	"
J.	" " " "	"
Lewis Valentine (farmer), Greenvale Road, Glen Cove,		
Oyster Bay		Queens Co.
Ephraim Valentine (farmer), Old Westbury		"
H. Valentine, Huntington		Suffolk Co.
G. Valentine, Bay Shore, Islip		"
J. C. Valentine, Woodville Landing, Brookhaven		"
C. Valentine, Wading River, Riverhead		"

CHAPTER V.

THE WASHINGTON COUNTY VALENTINES.

JOSEPH VALENTINE, the son of Richard Valentine, of North Hempstead, L. I., was born at that place, January 6, 1750. He seems to have left the home of his youth when he arrived at manhood, for, in 1775, he is found at Poughkeepsie, Dutchess county, N. Y., where, in that year, he enlisted in Captain Swartwout's Company, in the Revolutionary War. He appears, however, either to have served only about a year, or to have obtained a furlough, for he was married July 11, 1776. After his service in the war, he lived for a short time in Chatham, Columbia county, N. Y., but finally settled permanently in the town of Jackson, Washington county, New York. Here were born unto him the following sons and daughters:—

Daniel,	born	June 2, 1777.
Elias,	"	Jan. 10, 1779.
Phebe,	"	Apr. 20, 1782.
John A.,	"	Mar. 16, 1784.
Betsey,	"	May 27, 1786.
Stephen,	"	July 11, 1788.
Joel,	"	Jan. 22, 1791.
Abbie,	"	May 2, 1793.
Moses,	"	Mar. 21, 1796.
Prudence,	"	Oct. 26, 1798.
Lydia,	"	Nov. 16, 1800.
Harvey,	"	June 28, 1803.

Of this large family, all of whom, with one excep-

tion, lived to adult age, and themselves had families, there are now many descendants scattered through New York, Vermont, Michigan, and other States; some of whom, however, for some unaccountable reason, spell their name *Volentine*.*

Joel Valentine, whose likeness accompanies this sketch, was the fifth son of Joseph, above mentioned. He was in the military service for a time, in the war of 1812, having then just reached his manhood. He was married to Judith Wells on the 15th of March, 1821, soon after which he removed to Bennington, Vt., where he engaged in the business of manufacturing woolen cloths. He was a man of strong character, and of the most stern and unyielding integrity. He was also for many years an active member of the Baptist Church in Bennington, for the support of which he contributed liberally. He was economical in his habits, and, as a business man, careful, prudent and successful. He died July 17, 1866, aged seventy-five years and six months.

Samuel Wells Valentine, the eldest son of the above, was born in Bennington, January 19, 1825. He was a young man of very remarkable promise, but died February 3, 1844.

Alonzo B. Valentine, the only other son of the above mentioned Joel Valentine, was born in Bennington, April 1, 1830, and yet resides in the house in which he was born. He succeeded his father in his

* Since writing the above, I have learned the reason of this change. Some of the Long Island Valentines were, as is stated elsewhere, inclined to be loyalists, though all these afterwards took the oath of allegiance. Joseph, who was intensely patriotic, was so exasperated at their course that he called them *Tories*, would not acknowledge them as relatives, and changed the spelling of his name to *Volentine*. Most of his descendants, however, retain the original spelling.



MAJOR ALONZO B. VALENTINE, MANUFACTURER.

BENNINGTON. VT.

business, yet occupying the same factory or mill that the parent had erected in 1845, but now much enlarged and improved, presenting the fine appearance shown by the beautiful steel engraving on another page, which the proprietor has kindly permitted the author to use, and for which he has his sincere thanks.

Mr. Valentine served three years in the army during the rebellion, going out in the Tenth Regiment of Vermont Volunteers, but being afterwards promoted and transferred to the Commissary Department, and leaving the service at the close of the war with the rank of Major. He is now engaged in the manufacture of knit goods, and his establishment has grown to be one of the largest and most successful of any of the kind in the State of Vermont, employing one hundred and twenty-five hands, and turning out over twenty-three thousand dozens knit under-shirts and drawers each year.

Mr. Valentine is a man of fine personal appearance and commanding presence—even more so than his likeness, herewith given, would indicate. He is every inch an excellent specimen of the true business-man—prompt, energetic, enterprising and courteous; and the writer must be permitted to add that, of all the many new acquaintances with which the preparation of this work has brought him into personal communication, none has more favorably impressed him than the subject of this sketch. He must be greatly respected in the community in which he resides, especially for his zeal in the promotion of progressive education, in which good cause, being a member of the School Committee of Bennington, he is more particularly interested.

The children of Alonzo B. and Alma L. (Park) Valentine are as follows:—

May S.,	born	Sept. 29,	1858.
Park,	"	July 9,	1860.
Jennie,	"	Sept. 11,	1863.
Wells,	"	May 6,	1866.

Daniel Valentine, the eldest son of the before-mentioned Joseph, had sons Leonard, Joseph, Thomas, Horace, and perhaps others. The latter is yet living, in Cambridge, Washington county, N. Y. Of the others I know nothing.

Elias, the second son of Joseph, as above, had two sons, and perhaps more. Of these, I have information only of Daniel, who is now a highly successful merchant and banker in Aurora, Illinois, and has a family.

Of Harvey, the youngest son of Joseph, I only know that he had one son, Charles.

CHAPTER VI.

THE NEW JERSEY VALENTINES.

IN "LITTELL'S GENEALOGIES OF THE PASSAIC VALLEY, N. J.," we read that "Richard Valentine married Phœbe Haines, and settled in or near Elizabeth, where he died in 1766, aged sixty-three years." This would lead us to infer that he was born about 1703 or 1704; but where? This, in view of the fact that he is the first of the name found in that State, becomes an important question. Was Richard Valentine an immigrant from the Old World? If so, from what country? It is impossible to answer these questions now with positive certainty; for the records, both public and private, were, at that date, but very imperfectly kept. But the writer will give his *opinion* in the case, and leave others to judge for themselves.

It will be found, on a careful examination of the history of each of the several branches of Valentines, that certain Christian names are constantly recurring—from the fact that parents are very apt to name their children from themselves, their own parents, or their uncles and aunts, and these not always merely as namesakes, but sometimes in the hope of a future inheritance for their children. Thus, in the New York branch of Valentines, observe the Mathiases and the Abrahams; in the New England branch, observe the number of Thomases and Johns, and so on. Now, in the Long Island branch, the ever-prevailing names are especially Richard and Obadiah—names that seldom

occur in the other branches. As these two Christian names are also found among the early New Jersey Valentines, the inference is plain that the Richard Valentine who married Phœbe Haines (Phœbe being also a favorite Long Island name), and settled in New Jersey, was none other than the son of Richard, who was also the son of Richard, the first Valentine on Long Island. Moreover, there was then no Great West to which emigrants turned their eyes, as now; and New Jersey being not very far off, with a soil as easy of tillage and more fertile than that of Long Island, it was the most natural thing in the world that Richard Valentine should take his young Phœbe and start thither. His first son he named Obadiah, after either his uncle or his brother of the same name. Richard, the father, died, as has already been mentioned, March 10, 1766, and his widow, Phœbe, who was three or four years younger, survived him until May 21, 1783.

Obadiah was born in 1740, and died May 19, 1788. He married Mary Mulford, who was born December 18, 1741, and died June 9, 1777. He married three wives, but had children only by the first, the above-named Mary Mulford.

HON. DANIEL M. VALENTINE,

Associate Judge of the Supreme Court, Kansas.

Daniel Valentine, son of the above-named Obadiah, and grandfather of the subject of this notice, was born December 20, 1776; was first married to Rachel Winans, February 14, 1799, and died February 21, 1849. She was born June 24, 1777, and died August 23, 1820. The second wife of Daniel was Isabel Bull, to whom he was married in 1822. He removed from New Jersey to Ohio about the year 1805.



HON. DANIEL M. VALENTINE.

JUDGE SUPREME COURT, KANSAS.

John Winans Valentine, son of the above, and father of Judge Valentine, was born October 24, 1804, and married Rebecca Kinkennon, who was born in Tennessee, February 10, 1811. He died September 1, 1856, and she, November 29, 1861.

The above-mentioned Daniel Valentine had eight children by his first wife, and three by his second, viz:—

Pamelia,	born 1802, died 1841.
John W.,	" Oct. 24, 1804, died Sept. 1, 1856.
Richard W.,	" 1806, is still living in Kirkwood, Shelby Co., O.
Jonathan Mulford,	" 1808, died 1837.
David,	" 1810, " 1867.
William Berry,	" 1813, is still living, Shelby Co., O.
Sarah,	" 1815, died 1834.
Daniel,	" 1817, " 1841.
Rachel,	" 1820, " 1847.
Anna,	" 1823, " 1860.
Polly,	" 1825, still living at Lincoln, Nebraska.
Rebecca,	" 1827, " Shelby Co., O.

Many of the children of the above, now grown to maturity, are yet living in Shelby county.

William Valentine, brother of the above-named Daniel, Senior, removed from New Jersey to Champaign Co., Ohio, and died there. He also had a large family, now largely scattered through that section of country.

The children of John W. and Rebecca K. Valentine were as follows:—

Daniel Mulford, the subject of this article, born Shelby Co., O., June 18, 1830.

James Kinkennon, born September 27, 1832, now living at Fontanelle, Adair Co., Iowa, has been married three times, and has five sons and one daughter.

Sarah Isabel, born January 16, 1840, married Abram Rutt, living at Fontanelle.

William, born May 6, 1843, married Naomi ——— ; has three daughters, living at Fontanelle.

Margaret, born October 9, 1847, living at Fontanelle.

Judge Valentine, the eldest of the above, was about six years of age when his father removed from Ohio to Tippecanoe Co., Indiana. Here he had few facilities for obtaining an education, being allowed to attend school only some three months each year, and the schools in that region being then none of the best. He, however, succeeded in obtaining a very fair common-school education, with some knowledge of all the sciences; but he has never acquired a knowledge of any language except his own mother tongue. He is not, therefore, indebted to any *Alma Mater* for his advancement and success in life, but to his own innate energy and his persevering efforts at self-culture. He commenced his legal studies in his youth, and has continued them even to the present, for a well-read jurist never finishes his studies; but, as he quaintly says in a private note, he never studied in any law-office except his own. His father, being a farmer, he was of course expected to do his part of the labor on the farm; but having at length acquired sufficient education for the purpose, he commenced teaching, and taught three terms—two in Indiana, and one in Iowa. Leaving the former State in 1854, he first went to Jefferson, Greene county, Iowa, afterwards to Winterset, Madison county, and thence to Fontanelle, Adrian county. After one term of teaching, he principally followed surveying, serving as County Surveyor of Adair from June, 1855, to 1857, when he became County Attorney for the same county, serving in that capacity about two years. After practicing law for several years, he was finally

elected Judge of the District Court in Kansas (whither he had removed), in November, 1864. Previously, however, he had served as a member of the House of Representatives, Kansas, from Franklin county, 1862, and as State Senator in 1863 and 1864, from the District composed of Franklin and Anderson counties. He was Judge of the Fourth Judicial District (composed originally of Johnson, Miami, Lynn, Barbour, Allen, Anderson, Franklin and Douglas counties), from 1864 to 1868, when he became Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of Kansas, which position he yet fills. He is said to have written more opinions than any other Supreme Court Judge in Kansas, and some of these are regarded as very able ones—that of the case of *Leavenworth County v. Miller* (7 Kansas Sup. Court Reports, 749, and 1 Am. Railway Reports, 259), being the most elaborate.

In politics, Judge Valentine was a member of the old Whig party until it ceased to exist; he then became a Republican, and continues such to the present time. In religious matters, he is rather inclined to liberality of opinion, not being connected with any church as a member. His grandfather Daniel and *his* brother William were Baptists.

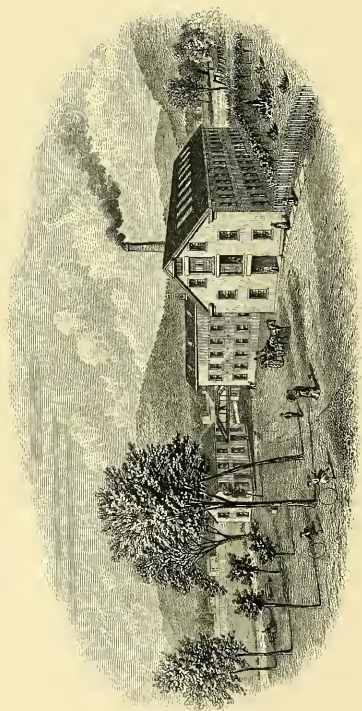
As to his domestic relations, they are briefly stated. He married Miss Martha Root, of Adair county, Iowa, June 26, 1855. Mrs. V. was a native of Delaware county, Ohio, where she was born April 1, 1836. Their children are:—

Adelbert.	born Apr. 16, 1856.
Sarah Eva,	" Oct. 3, 1860.
John William	" June 10, 1864.
Harry Edward,	" Feb. 5, 1867.
Martha Abbie,	" Feb. 8, 1869.
Maggie Elsie,	" July 29, 1871.
Ralph Elmer,	" June 7, 1873.

One thing more is worthy of special mention. Judge Valentine is able to say that he has never used alcoholic drinks, nor tobacco, nor has he ever sworn a profane oath in his life. Would to Heaven all our magistrates and public men could say as much !

If the branch to which he belongs have not been distinguished for great intellectual endowments, they have at least been favored with a fair share of that old-fashioned commodity, *strong, common sense*. Not only is it true that none of them have been charged with crime, but they have been marvelously kept from most of the gayer and lighter vices. No one of them has ever been insane or idiotic, or even very eccentric, nor has one ever been deformed, so far as is known. The Judge himself is a fair specimen of our American self-made men, and his history and success in life show what energy, perseverance and strict virtue can do for our young men, even under the most adverse circumstances.





A. C. VENTURE'S KNITTING MILL
 BIRMINGHAM, ALA.

NEW YORK: H. W. & C. CO. 1877.

CHAPTER VII.

THE NEW YORK VALENTINES.

BOLTON, in his valuable "History of Westchester County," says that BENJAMIN VALENTINE, the ancestor of the Westchester county Valentines, was a dragoon in the French military service, and that he removed to New York about 1680. This would imply that he was of French origin; whereas, there is abundant proof that he was not a Frenchman, but a Hollander. That the first settler and his sons understood the Dutch language is evident; and all the families of this branch repudiate the idea of a French origin.

In a work entitled "*Journal of a Voyage to New York, and a Tour in several of the American Colonies in 1679-80, by JASPER DUNKER and PETER SLUYTER, of Wrewerd, in Friesland*" (recently published under the auspices of the Long Island Historical Society, from MSS. obtained in Holland by the Hon. Henry C. Murphy, of Brooklyn), I find the following: "We crossed the *Spyt den Duyvel* in a canoe, and paid nine stuivers for us three, which was very dear. We followed the opposite side of the land, and came to the house of one Valentyn, a great acquaintance of our Garret.* He had gone to the city, but his wife, though she did not know Garret or us, was so much rejoiced to see *Hollanders* that she hardly knew what to do for

* Garret Cornelius Van Duyne, the common ancestor of the Van Duyne family in this country, who died in 1706.

us." That this "Valentyn"—the common way of spelling the name in Holland—was the Benjamin above mentioned, there can be no doubt; and this discovery settles the question both as to origin and time. This was about the beginning of the "Tour" (or 1679); and this Valentine had already been there long enough to have business with the city, to form strong friendships, and to have his homesick wife overjoyed to see even strangers from "Faderland." So that Benjamin Valentine, though he may have been in the French service, was a Hollander, and probably came to this vicinity as early as 1678.

But, in all candor, it should be stated that there is one circumstance that *appears*, at first view, a little inconsistent with the above theory. According to Bolton, Benjamin Valentine married a Miss ——— Odell, and the Odells were of New England or English origin, the first of the name in this country having been William Odell, of Concord, Mass., who removed to Fairfield, Conn., in 1644, whose son William was one of the principal proprietors of the neighboring town of Rye in 1660. But, as Mathias, the eldest son of Benjamin, was not born till 1698, it seems very probable that this Miss Odell was Benjamin's second wife, and that his first marriage was to a countrywoman of his own native Holland, and she having died without issue, the circumstance is not on record. Upon this supposition, the whole matter, otherwise so mysterious, becomes clear and reasonable, as there is no evidence that any other Valentine had settled in this region about that time.

Benjamin Valentine did not at first settle, as some erroneously suppose, on *Valentine's Hill*, but, Bolton says, "upon the farm in Yonkers now (1848) owned by Frederick Rich." The spot, as pointed out to me (in

August, 1873) by George Bishop Valentine, from his residence on the summit of Valentine's Hill, appeared to be some two miles or more to the east of that elevated spot, in the town of East Chester, not far from the Bronx river, and perhaps half a mile north of (or above) the present station of West Mount Vernon, on the Harlem Railroad. How long he lived there does not appear—perhaps all the rest of his life. His (second?) wife was, as above stated, a Miss Odell, by whom he had three sons—*Mathias*, the first proprietor of Valentine's Hill, Yonkers, born 1698, and who was buried at East Chester, 1781; *Nicholas*, who removed South; and *Joseph*, who is said to have been so passionately fond of the violin that he was everywhere known as "The Fiddler."

The following is but an imperfect genealogy of this now extensive family, made up partly from Bolton, and partly from the limited data furnished the author by others:—

GENEALOGY OF THE NEW YORK VALENTINES.

FIRST GENERATION.

Col. Benjamin Valentine, first settler, born in Holland, came to Westchester Co. about 1678; m. 1, ———, and 2, Miss ——— Odell, by whom he had three sons: 1, Mathias; 2, Nicholas; 3, Joseph.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Mathias, son of Benjamin, born 1698, was the first of the name on Valentine's Hill; m. 1, Anna Rych; 2, Mary ———; and had five sons: Abraham, John, Mathias, Samuel and Thomas, and died 1781, and was buried at East Chester.... 2. Nicholas, went South and settled.... 3. Joseph, "The Fiddler," had one son, Caleb.

THIRD GENERATION.

1. Abraham, son of Mathias, born 1719; m. Deborah Barton; had two sons and five daughters, and died 1769....2. John....3. Mathias....4. Samuel....5. Thomas (of Valentine's Hill), born 1723; m. 1, Isabel Lawrence; 2, Mary Barton; had five sons and five daughters, and died 1800....6. Caleb, son of Joseph, born 1736; m. Mary —; had three sons, Caleb, Anthony and Reuben, and d. 1814. Anthony d. Stamford, Conn., aged 82.

FOURTH GENERATION.

1. Gilbert, son of Abraham, born 1748; m. 1, Mary Morgan, and 2, Martha Briggs; had four sons and two daughters, and d. 1819....2. Abraham, son of Abraham, b. 1755; m. 1, Jane Odell; 2, Fanny Newman; 3, Elizabeth Lent; had five sons and one daughter, and died 1798....3. Dorothy, m. Vincent Fowler....4. Nancy....5. Sallie....6. Mary....7. Susan, b. 1756, m. — Vredenburg, of Yonkers. [All the foregoing were children of Abraham, of third gen.]....9. James, son of Thos., of Val. Hill, m. — Warner; had five daughters and three sons, Staats, Charles and Nathaniel....10. Elijah, son of Thos., m. Rebecca Odell (sister of Gen. Jacob)....11. Nathaniel, of V. Hill, born 1754, son of Thos., left three sons, Geo. Bishop, Thomas Burling and Elijah, and d. 1830....12. Thomas, of Pelham, son of Thos., had Charles, of East Chester, who m. sister of D. D. Briggs, Police Com. of Brooklyn....13. Mathias, son of Thos., m. — Deighton, and had Samson, of E. Chester....14. Mary, dau. of Thos....15. Margaret, dau. of Thos., m. Isaac Odell....16. Anna, dau. of Thos., m. Wm. Warner....17. Sarah, dau. of Thos., m. Richard Archer, Second Lord of the Manor of Fordham, who d. 1783....18. Jane, dau. of Thos., m. Reuben Fowler....19. Caleb, son of Caleb....20. Anthony, son of Caleb, had Anthony, Jurdan, Mercy, Susan, Margaret and Jane....21. Joseph, son of Caleb...22. Reuben, son of Caleb.

FIFTH GENERATION.

1. Abraham, son of Gilbert, b. 1773, m. Hannah Briggs, 1798; had one son (Abraham) and two dau. who d. in infancy, and d. 1858, aged 85....2. Mathias, son of Gilbert, m. — Briggs, and had Mathias, Thos., Martha, Mary and Stacia, and d. 1833....3. John, b. —, m. Mary Bussing; had Gilbert, John, Peter, Mary and Georgia,

and d. —4. Gilbert, son of John, d. without issue. . . 6. Mary, dau. of John. . . .7. Sarah. . . .8. Samuel, son of Abraham. . . .9. Odell, son of Abraham. . . .10. James, son of Abraham. . . .11. Gilbert, son of Abraham, b. 1774, d. 1795. . . .12. Jacob, son of Abraham, b. 1781, d. 1805. . . .13. Ann, dau. of Abraham, m. Elijah Williams. . . .14. Staats, son of James. . . .15. Charles, son of James, b. 1802, d. 1836. . . .16. Nathaniel, son of James, m. — ; now lives at Bronxville, aged 80. . . .17. Geo. Bishop, son of Nathaniel, b. about 1800. . . .18. Thos. Burling, son of Nathaniel, b. — ; now living in Mount Vernon village. . . .19. Elijah, son of Nathaniel, born — ; yet living. . . .20. Charles, of E. Chester, son of Thos., of Pelham, m. Miss — Briggs. . . .21. Samson, of E. Chester, son of Matthias. . . .22. Anthony Archer, son of Richd. and Sarah Valentine Archer, m. Mary Mapes, and left large issue. . . .23. Mathias Archer, son of Richd. and Sarah Valentine Archer. . . .24. Jarvis, son of Anthony Valentine, married Charlotte Lawson. . . .25. Anthony, son of Anthony Valentine, m. Jane Farrington; died aged 67; had children, Ann, Delavan, Jane, Wm. A., Penelope, James, Charles, Elmira, Rebecca, Amanda and John. . . .26. Jurdan, son of Anthony Valentine, died young. . . .27. Daniel, son of Anthony Valentine, m. Miriam Fisher, a descendant of John Lawrence. . . .28. Mercy, dau. of Anthony Valentine, m. Moses Farrington, and d. aged 75. . . .29. Susan, dau. of Anthony Valentine, m. Joseph Farrington, and d. aged 85. . . .30. Margaret, dau. of Anthony Valentine, died single, aged 85. . . .31. Jane, dau. of Anthony Valentine, died young.

SIXTH GENERATION.

1. Abraham, son of Abraham, born 1804, m. Jane Bates, 1826; had Abraham, Edward, John, William, George, Mary Jane, Emily and Catharine. . . .2. Mathias, son of Mathias. . . .3. Thomas, son of Mathias. . . .4. Martha, dau. of Mathias. . . .5. Mary, dau. of Mathias. . . .6. Sarah, dau. of Mathias. . . .7. Stacia, dau. of Mathias. . . .8. Gilbert, son of John and Mary Bussing. . . .9. John, son of John and Mary Bussing, m. Anna Morgan. . . .10. Peter, son of John and Mary Bussing. . . .11. Mary, dau. of John and Mary Bussing. . . .12. Georgia, dau. of John and Mary Bussing. . . .13. Sarah Anne, dau. of Jacob, m. James Morgan. . . .14. Fisher Ferris Valentine, son of Daniel, m. Jane Morgan. . . .15. Jurdan, son of Daniel. . . .16. Edwin, son of Daniel. . . .17. David Thomas, son of Daniel, born 1801, m. 1, Martha Carnell (by whom he had three sons and two daughters); 2,

Caroline M. Spicer (by whom he had no issue), and d. Feb. 25, 1869 . . . 18. Evaline, dau. of Daniel, m. A. Secor; had seven children. . . . 19. Emma, dau. of Daniel, m. Dr. Parkinson (no issue); now living in Fordham. . . . 20. Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel, m. — Disbrow (no issue). . . . 21. Amelia, dau. of Daniel, m. Thos. P. Wilson (no issue); now living in Fordham. . . . 22. Daniel, son of Daniel, m. Rebecca Bumpo (by whom he had two sons, Chas. and Thomas); now living in Fordham. . . . 23. Charles F., son of Staats, is a builder, and now lives in Yorkville. . . . 24. Ann, dau. of Anthony, m. — Bailey; had children, Mary, Joseph, Charles, Halsted and Adeline. . . . 25. Delavan, son of Anthony, had Emory Mason and Lewis Pease (twins), Rufus Babcock and James William (twins), Frederick and Ann Eliza (twins), and Maria. . . . 26. Jane, dau. of Anthony, d. young. . . . 27. William A., son of Anthony, b. 1809, m. Jane A. Mead; had children, Mary J., William, Eleanor E., Elizabeth A., Stephen A., and Frederick D. . . . 28. James, son of Anthony, m. Catherine Rillay; had children, James, Eliza J., Adrienne, Stephen H., Sarah, William, Emma, Frank and Catherine. . . . 29. Charles, son of Anthony, m. Phebe Coleman; had Sarah J., Mary, Alonzo, Theodore, Amanda and Emily. . . . 30. Almira, dau. of Anthony, m. — Thompson (no issue). . . . 31. Rebecca, dau. of Anthony, d. unm. . . . 32. Amanda, dau. of Anthony, living unm. . . . 33. John, son of Anthony, m. Annie Odell; had children Warner, John, Kittie, Albert and Daisy. . . . 34. Penelope, dau. of Anthony, m. — Purdy (no issue), dec.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

1. Abraham, son of Abraham. . . . 2. Edward, son of Abraham. . . . 3. John. . . . 4. William. . . . 5. George. . . . 6. Mary Jane. . . . 7. Emily, d. 1843. . . . 8. Catharine. . . . 9. Charles, son of F. F. and Jane M. Valentine. . . . 10. A dau. of same, m. — Lane; had two children, one of whom m. — Haviland. . . . 11. Gilbert, son of Edwin, has two children. . . . 12. Edwin, son of Edwin. . . . 13. David, son of David T., m. Christina Odell; has five children. . . . 14. William Carnell, son of David T., m. Ellen Higgins; has one child, Ellen Carnell Valentine. . . . 15. Martha, dau. of David T. and Martha Carnell Valentine, m. Thomas H. Smith; had no issue. . . . 16. Amanda A., dau. of D. T. and Martha C. Valentine. . . . 17. Augusta, dau. of same, m. Joseph W. Owens; has two children, Jennie and Clarence. . . . 18. Gustavus A., son of the same, m. Louisa T. Lynch; had no issue. . . . 19. Charles, son of Daniel and Rebecca Valentine, lives in

Fordham....20. Thomas, son of Daniel, as above, lives in Fordham
21. Mary, dau. of Ann Bailey, m. Rufus Banks; had one son,
 John....22. Joseph, son of Ann, m. Mary A. Miller; has several chil-
 dren....23. Charles, son of Ann, m. Mary L. Satchell; has one child
24. Halsted, son of Ann, m. Mary L. Banks; has three children
25. Adaline, m. James Foshay; had Ella and Addie....26. Mary
 J., dau. of Wm. A., m. Henry M. Tobitt (of firm of Tobitt & Bunce,
 printers of this book)....27. William, son of Wm. A....28. Eleanor
 E., dau. of Wm. A....29. Elizabeth A., dau. of Wm. A....30.
 Stephen A., son of Wm. A., d. 1873....31. Frederick D., son of
 Wm. A., dec....32. Sarah J., dau. of Charles, m. Josiah Morgans;
 lives in Cutchogue....33. Mary, dau. of Charles....34. Alonzo,
 son of Charles, m. Maggie Morgans; has one son, Charles....35.
 Theodore, son of Charles....36. Emily, dau. of Charles....37.
 Amanda, dau. of Chas., dec....38. Warner, son of John, dec....39.
 John, son of same....40. Kittie, dau. of same....41. Albert, son of
 same....42. Daisy, dau. of same....43. Emory Mason, son of Del-
 avan....44. Lewis Pease, son of same, dec....45. Rufus Babcock,
 son of same....46. James William, son of same....47. Frederick,
 son of same....48. Ann Eliza, dau. of same....49. Maria, dau.
 of same, dec. (The surviving children of Delavan mostly reside in
 the neighborhood of Natick, Mass.)....50. James, son of James, is a
 physician in one of the Western States, married, and has several chil-
 dren....51. Eliza J., dau. of James....52. Adrienne, dau. of Jas.,
 dec....53. Stephen H., son of Jas., dec....54. Sarah, dau. of Jas.,
 living unm....55. William, son of Jas....56. Emma, dau. of Jas.,
 is a widow, with one child....57. Frank, son of Jas., dec....58.
 Catherine, dau. of Jas., dec.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

1. Samuel, son of Edw. B. and Eliza Pinckney Valentine....2.
 James, son of same, b. 1813, died in infancy....3. Wm. Henry, son
 of same, b. 1822, d. 1832....4. Anne Delia, dau. of same, b. 1802, m.
 Edw. G. Faile, of West Farms, 1821....5. Harriet, dau. of same, b.
 1806, m. Gilbert Bates....Hannah, dau. of same, d. 1812....7. Mary
 Jane, dau. of same, b. 1818, d. 1825....8. John, son of Rufus and
 Mary B. Banks, m. Grace Mead, of Connecticut....9. Ella Foshay,
 dau. of Jas. and Adaline Foshay....10. Addie, dau. of Jas. and Ada-
 line Foshay....11. Charles, son of Alonzo....12. Ellen Carnell, dau.
 of William C....13. Jennie, dau. of Augusta and J. W. Owens....
 14. Clarence, son of same.

The following were copied from the Episcopal Churchyard, in East Chester, Westchester County, New York :

(1.)

In Memory of
DEBORAH
Wife of ABRAHAM VOLLINTINE
Who departed this life
Aug. 5, 1777,
Aged
64 years 10 months and 12 days.

(2.)

Here lyes the Body
of
ABRAHAM VOLLINTINE
Who departed this life
May 8. A. D. 1769
Aged
49 yrs. 6 mo. and 6 days.

(3.)

THOMAS VALENTINE
died
Jan. 26, 1800
Aged
77 yrs. 8 mo. and 16 days.

(4.)

In Memory of
CALEB VALENTINE
Who departed this life
17 A. D. 1814
he 78th yr.
his age.
(Part of this inscription worn off.)

(5.)

In Memory of
MARY VALENTINE,
Wife of Caleb Valentine.
She departed this life
Mar. 5, A. D. 1817.
(The age is worn off this stone.)

(6.)

In Memory of
GILBERT VALENTINE
Who departed this life
on the 28th day of April
In the year of our Lord 1819
Aged
71 yrs. 8 mo. and 10 days.

(7.)

In Memory of
MARY
Wife of GILBERT VALENTINE
who died
July 5, 1773,
Aged
25 yrs. 10 mo. and 5 days.

(8.)

In Memory of
ABRAHAM VALENTINE
Who departed this life
Jan. 5, 1798
Aged
43 years 3 mo. and 2 days.

(9.)

In Memory of
JEAN VALLINTINE
Wife of Abraham Vallintine
Daughter of
Abraham and Rebecca Odell
Who departed this life
Sept. 12, 1787
Aged
32 yrs. 11 mo. and 28 days.

(10.)

Sacred to the Memory of
NATHANIEL VALENTINE
Who died Jan. 26, 1830,
In the 76th year of his age.

(11.)

In Memory of
ANN VOLLINTINE
Who departed this life
Mar. 20, 1783
Aged 24 yrs. and 3 days.

(12.)

In Memory of
JANE VALENTINE
Wife of Henry Valentine
Who departed this life
Oct. 8, A. D. 1816
Aged 57 yrs.

(13.)

In Memory of
SARAH VOLLINTINE
Who departed this life
Jan. 10, 1778
Aged 15 yrs. 4 mo. and 10 days.

(14.)

The grave of
MARY VALENTINE
who died
Dec. 17, 1822
Aged 57 yrs.

(15.)

In Memory of
HENRY VALENTINE
Who died April 29, 1833
Aged 68 yrs.

(16.)

ELIZABETH VALENTINE
Born Jan. 11, 1765
Died Nov. 7, 1855.

(17.)

In Memory of
THOMAS VALENTINE
Who died Sept. 16, 1839,
In his 75th yr.

(18.)

ELIZABETH VALENTINE
died Oct. 10, 1854,
Aged 88 yrs. 3 mo. and 5 days.

(19.)

MARTHA
Widow of GILBERT VALENTINE
who died May 13, 1843,
Aged 76 yrs. 5 mo. and 13 days.

(20.)

The Grave of SILBY
Wife of RICHARD VALENTINE
Who died May 28, 1856,
Aged 88 years and 7 mo.

(21.)

In Memory of
SARAH Widow of
NATHANIEL VALENTINE
Who died Mar. 25, 1853
Aged 82 yrs. and 5 days.

(22.)

Sacred to the Memory of
ABRAHAM VALENTINE
Died June 7, 1858
in the 85th year of his Age.

(23.)

In Memory of
GILBERT VALENTINE
Son of Abraham Valentine
Who departed this life
Sept. 18, 1795,
Aged 21 yrs. and 5 days.

(24.)

Sacred to the Memory of
HANNAH, widow of
ABRAHAM VALENTINE
Died Oct. 24, 1862
In the 86th year of her age.

(25.)

The Grave of
HEWLET VALENTINE
Who died Dec. 4, 1829
Aged 49 yrs.

(26.)

To the Memory of
JACOB VALENTINE
Who departed this life
On the 3rd day of October
In the year of our Lord 1805
Aged 24 yrs. 2 mo. and 9 days.

(27.)

The Grave of
ELVIN VALENTINE
Who died Mar. 17, 1832
Aged 50 yrs. 8 mo. and 13 days.

(28.)

In Memory of
ISAAC VALENTINE
Who died Sept. 8, 1860
Aged 75 yrs. 9 mo. and 29 d.

(29.)

In Memory of
Mrs. ANNA
Wife of ISAAC VALENTINE
Who died Mar. 21, 1842
Aged 57 yrs. 4 mo. and 21 d.

(30.)

MARY VALENTINE
Daughter of
Gilbert and Martha Valentine
Who died Oct. 31, 1846,
Aged 57 yrs. and 16 days.

(31.)

In Memory of
ANN VALENTINE
Who died Oct. 6, 1835
In her 45th year.

(32.)

In Memory of
MATTHIAS VALENTINE
Who died Sept. 13, 1833
Aged 41 yrs. 10 mo. and 23 days.

(33.)

In Memory of
MARY
Wife of JOHN VALENTINE
Who died July 10, 1831
Aged 35 yrs. 10 mo. and 7 days.

(34.)

In Memory of
WALTER B. VALENTINE
Who departed this life
Dec. 21, 1797
Aged 8 mo. and 27 days.

(35.)

In Memory of
HARRIET AMELIA
Daughter of
NATHANIEL & SARAH VALENTINE
Who departed this life
May 6, 1813
Aged 14 yrs. 6 mo. and 25 days.

(36.)

In Memory of GILBERT
Son of
GILBERT & MARTHA VALENTINE
Died May 17, 1853
Aged 54 years.

(37.)

In Memory of
CHARLES VALENTINE
Who died Oct. 20, 1836,
In his 34th year.

(38.)

In Memory of
ABRAHAM G. VALENTINE
Who died Aug. 12, 1849
In the 46th year of his age.

(39.)

In Memory of
EDWIN VALENTINE
Who died Oct. 26, 1833
Aged 28 yrs. 2 mo. and 17 days.

(40.)

To the Memory of
EDWARD B. VALENTINE
Who departed this life
Sept. 24, 1834
Aged 25 yrs. and 8 mo.

(41.)

In Memory of
ELIZABETH ANN
Daughter of
NATHANIEL & SARAH VALENTINE
Who departed this life
Jan. 11, 1846
In the 37th year of her age.

(42.)

In Memory of
HANNAH, daughter of
ABRAHAM & HANNAH VALENTINE
Who departed this life
Dec. 10, 1812,
Aged 1 yr. and 9 mo.

(43.)

AMELIA
Wife of GILBERT VALENTINE
Died Sept. 13, 1858
Aged 47 yrs. 3 mo. and 10 days.

(44.)

In Memory of
WILLIAM HENRY, son of
ALFRED & HANNAH VALENTINE
Who died Aug. 13, 1836
Aged 14 yrs. 3 mo. and 3 days.

<p>(45.) MARTHA JANE VALENTINE Daughter of Matthias and Hannah Valentine Died June 20, 1845 Aged 22 yrs. 6 mo. and 22 days.</p>	<p>(49.) Sacred to the Memory of MATILDA, daughter of ISAAC AND ANNA VALENTINE Who died Oct. 24, 1828 Aged 1 yr. 7 mo. and 19 days.</p>
<p>(46.) In Memory of MATTHIAS son of MATTHIAS & HANNAH VALENTINE Died Apr. 15, 1848 Aged 25 yrs. 5 mo. 9 days.</p>	<p>(50.) In Memory of ABRAHAM, son of JOHN AND MARY VALENTINE Who died July 17, 1834, Aged 6 yrs. 9 mo. and 20 days.</p>
<p>(47.) CAROLINE THERESA VALENTINE Died Dec. 25, 1854 Aged 31 yrs. and 17 days.</p>	<p>(51.) In Memory of THOS. son of MATTHIAS & HANNAH VALENTINE Who died Oct. 31, 1848, Aged 21 yrs. 5 mo. and 5 days.</p>
<p>(48.) Sacred to the Memory of MARY JANE, daughter of ABRAHAM & HANNAH VALENTINE Who departed this life Feb. 10, 1825 Aged 4 mo. and 2 days.</p>	<p>(52.) In Memory of ANN AMELIA, daughter of ALFRED & SUSANNAH VALENTINE Born July 16, 1840 Died Aug. 29, 1840.</p>

The following are copied from tombstones in St. Peter's churchyard, Westchester village :—

<p>(1.) WILLIAM VALENTINE Died Oct. 1793 Aged 13 yrs. 17 days</p>	<p>(2.) POLLY VALENTINE Died Jan. 19 1805 Aged 30 yrs 5 mos 3 days</p>
--	---

(3.)

BENJAMIN VALENTINE
Died July 25 1820
Aged 80 yrs 2 mos 14 days

(4.)

BENJAMIN VALENTINE, SR.
Died July 27 1826
Aged 78 yrs 1 mo

(5.)

MARY SECOR VALENTINE
Died Sept. 4 1827
Aged 45 yrs

(6.)

ELIZABETH VALENTINE
Died May 29 1833
Aged 9 yrs 3 mos 3 days

(7.)

GEORGE VALENTINE
Died June 7 1833
Aged 1 yr 3 mos 26 days

(8.)

THEODORE E. VALENTINE
Died Oct. 16 1834
Aged 2 yrs 5 mos

(9.)

MARIA VICTORIA VALENTINE
Died Sept. 25 1839
Aged 8 mos 25 days

(10.)

ABIJAH VALENTINE
Died Mar. 12 1840
Aged 12 yrs 5 mos

(11.)

PHEBE VALENTINE
Died Aug. 14 1840
Aged 49 yrs 9 mos 20 days

(12.)

CHARLES F. VALENTINE
Died Jan. 26 1848
Aged 2 yrs 1 mo

(13.)

MAURICE S. VALENTINE
Died Oct. 10 1849
Aged 1 yr 1 mo 1 day

(14.)

WILLIAM E. VALENTINE
Died Oct. 24 1849
Aged 22 yrs 2 mos

(15.)

ABAGAL E. VALENTINE
Died Oct. 26 1849
Aged 15 yrs 3 mos

(16.)

PHEBE JANE VALENTINE
Died Nov. 11 1849
Aged 24 yrs 5 mos 12 days

(17.)

CATHARINE A. VALENTINE
Died Nov. 23 1859
Aged 18 yrs 10 mos 15 days

(18.)

BEVERLY VALENTINE
Died Mar. 8, 1854
Aged 14 mos 6 days]

(19.)
 FREDERICK VALENTINE
 Died Mar. 8 1854
 Aged 88 yrs 5 mos 12 days

(20.)
 PHEBE VALENTINE
 Died Dec. 11 1854
 Aged 63 yrs 9 mos 11 days

(21.)
 CATHERINE A. VALENTINE
 Died Aug. 8 1861
 Aged 7 mos

(22.)
 EUGENE VALENTINE
 Died Jan. 1 1865
 Aged 45 yrs 4 mos

(23.)
 WILLIAM F. VALENTINE
 Died Aug. 31 1865
 Aged 15 yrs 11 mos

(24.)
 AUGUSTUS A. VALENTINE
 Died Dec. 25, 1871
 Aged 52 yrs 1 mo 12 days

VALENTINE'S HILL.

"Valentine's Hill (so often mentioned in these pages) is," says Bolton, "a high ridge bordering the Mile Square on the west; and its summit affords one of the finest views in Westchester county. To the east the eye ranges over an extensive country of hills, woods and vales stretching towards Long Island Sound, the distant horizon skirted by light-blue hills. To the north lie the Tuckahoe hills, while westward the view is bounded by the Yonkers ridge surmounted with lofty woods, with here and there a glimpse of the dark Palisades peeping through some opening of the trees; while below lies a beautiful vale through which meanders Tippet's brook. At the base of this hill winds the Croton Aqueduct."

This hill and the adjoining property have been occupied by the ancient and numerous family of the Valentines for nearly one hundred and fifty years. Mathias Valentine, the first occupant of the same, was one of the first tenants under the Philipse patent, and in the possession of the family are numerous receipts for rent, of which the following are specimens:—

"OP NIPPERA Des 20 Mars No. 1727.

"den 20 Mars heft Theis Valentin en eyn Moeder hier gebracht 13 $\frac{1}{2}$ boschel turwe vor de huer von land vor ye Tahr Ao 1726."

"YONKERS, January ye 28 day 1734-5.

"Then received of Mr. Matthiase 'Vallentine 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ bushels of Rent wheat on behalf of Mr. Philipse. I said received by me."

"WILLIAM PECK."

"At the commencement of the Revolution," says Bolton, "this hill was rented by Thomas and Gilbert Valentine (grandsons of Mathias), who occupied it through the war. In the summer of 1776, the American army threw up entrenchments on its summit, the remains of which are still visible. When General Washington lay encamped on Valentine's Hill in the fall of 1776, it was supposed to be the design of the enemy to attack his position. On this occasion, Thomas Valentine was engaged in conversation with the General (as represented in the view of the old "Valentine House"), leaning upon the pommel of his saddle, when the heads of the British columns were seen approaching at a distance of three or four miles, on the opposite side of the Bronx, as if taking the direction of the hill. Under this supposition, Washington ordered out several companies to attack the flanking parties of the enemy, who, it was discovered, were taking the high road to White Plains. It was afterwards asserted by a British officer that, through the aid of their glasses, he had seen Thomas Valentine in this conversation with the General."

This old "Valentine House," which stood northwest of the present residence, was used for some time by General Washington as his headquarters. It was

destroyed by fire many years ago, but the spot is yet plainly to be seen.

From the following letter, yet in the possession of the family, it would appear that Thomas Valentine aided somewhat in the advance of Washington's army toward White Plains:—

“VALENTINE'S HILL, Jan. 27, 1777.

“These may certify, that on or about the 25th day of Oct. last, I ordered Thomas Valentine's one yoke of oxen and cart to be taken for the public service. They carried a load to ye White Plains. There I discharged them. I am informed they were further taken on their return, and that Mr. Valentine has not received them.

— “B. LINCOLN.”

During the absence of the armies, Valentine's Hill was much exposed to the depredations of gangs of outlaws called Cowboys and Skinners, who roamed the country in search of plunder. On one occasion, a party of the former forced an entrance into the Valentine House. Seizing the proprietor, Thomas Valentine, they demanded his life or money; whereupon, on his refusing, they threatened to hang him instantly. Getting no satisfaction, they carried him to a cherry-tree, still standing near the corner of the old garden, and placed the cord around his neck, when he suddenly threw it off, exclaiming, “Don't be such d——d fools as to hang a man when he hasn't any money!” His coolness and apparent sincerity disarmed the robbers, and they released him.

One or two instances of heroic courage, says Bolton, “in a female of this family (Susan Valentine, afterwards Mrs. Vredenburgh, and yet living in 1847, aged 93), are deserving of record. When a young woman, she prevented a company of these marauders from entering the house by threatening them, single

handed, that she would split, with a large oven-shovel she held, the head of the first man that dared to cross the threshold. Her courage and determination alone saved the house from plunder.

On another occasion, an intimate friend of hers was going a long journey into the interior, and desired to leave his money (thirty pounds in gold and silver,) with her for safe-keeping. For greater security she concealed the money in her dress, designing to keep it until the owner's return; but that same evening a party of Skinners forced their way into her bed-room, and demanded the money. She either denied possessing it, or refused to deliver it, and, upon their becoming violent, she called her brother. During the scuffle that followed her brother's entrance, she contrived to crawl away, hoping to escape unobserved, but in this she was disappointed. In this second assault, the money fell on the floor, or, as she described it, "it was fairly shaken out of her." Of course the free-booters seized and made off with it, delighted at their success.

Thus much, mainly on the authority of Bolton; and now let us hear from LOSSING. In his "Field-Book of the Revolution," that author says: "Valentine's Hill, rising on the west side of the beautiful vale of Mile Square (a favorite ground for all parties during the war), affords some of the most charming prospects in Westchester. It is upon the road leading from Yonkers to the Hunt's Bridge Station (now West Mount Vernon), on the Harlem Railway. From its summit the rough hills and cultivated valleys of that region are spread out like a panorama, and the eye catches glimpses of the Palisades on the Hudson, and the more distant varieties of feature displayed by Long Island Sound and the villages upon its borders.

Southward, stretching away toward King's Bridge, is the beautiful vale sparkling with Tippet's Book, famous in the annals of West Chester for deeds of valor in partizan warfare. When I visited this region in 1850, Miss Elizabeth Valentine,* aged eighty-three, was yet living there with the present owner of the farm, Elijah Valentine. She well remembers being caressed by Washington, and afterwards frightened by the fierce-looking Highlanders and Hessians.

"On the summit of this hill intrenchments were cast up in the summer of 1776, and here Washington was encamped a few days before the battle of White Plains. Here Sir William Erskine was encamped with a detachment of British troops in January, 1778; and in the autumn, a few weeks before he sailed to attack Savannah, Sir Archibald Campbell was here with the Seventy-first Regiment of Highlanders. During the whole war Colonel James Delancey kept recruiting officers at Mile Square; and in this vicinity Simcoe, with the Queen's Rangers, often traversed, and sometimes penetrated to the Croton River. Heath says that on the 16th of September, 1782, foragers, with a covering party five or six thousand strong, accompanied by Sir Guy Carleton and the young Prince, William Henry, made an incursion as far as Valentine's Hill. After this, the vicinity was abandoned by the military, and then the lawless marauders harassed the people. *Prince Charles's Redoubt and Negro Fort* were on the east side of this hill."

I have dwelt thus much on the incidents connected with this region because, if not classic, it is at least historic ground, and because it is, and must always remain, the *Mecca* of the New York branch of the Val-

* She died in 1854, aged eighty-eight.

entines. From this point, besides those yet residing there and in the immediate vicinity, thousands bearing the name have gone out, not only through the county, "and the region round about," but, with the enterprise of the race, have gone to the neighboring and more distant cities, and in some cases to distant parts of our country. From all I have read, seen and known of this branch, I should say they are noted for their courage and tenacity of purpose, and their stalwart size, strength and longevity—elements which ought to, and generally do, secure success in life. In the metropolis, many of this branch and their descendants are found, and they are almost uniformly enterprising and successful business men, and not a few have been able to retire and enjoy their *otium cum dignitate*, with fortunes of their own gathering.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE WESTCHESTER COUNTY VALENTINES.

[Contributed by William C. Valentine, Esq., Brooklyn, N. Y.]

THE Westchester County Valentines are descendants from Benjamin Valentine, a native of Holland, who, after serving in the French army in Canada, settled near the town of Yonkers in 1679, near "Valentine's Hill," a high ridge bordering what was known as the "Mile Square." Its summit affords one of the finest views in Westchester county, and belonged to the Manorial grant of lands to the Philipse family, from whom it was for a period of years leased by Mathias, son of Benjamin Valentine, and finally purchased (two hundred and thirty-eight aeres) by Thomas Valentine, grandson of Benjamin, upon the confiscation of the Manorial grant to the Philipses (in consequence of the violation of the military parole given by Colonel Frederick Philipse, in not returning to Yonkers), and sold and conveyed by the Commissioners of Forfeitures appointed in pursuance of an Act of the Legislature of the State, passed May 12th, 1781. Benjamin Valentine married a Miss Odell, and left three sons, Mathias, Nicholas and Joseph. Mathias resided during his life upon the lands leased by himself, and afterwards by his sons, and was married to Anna Ryche, a daughter of Balthassar Ryche, son of the Ulrich of Flaack, of the county of Kyburgh, in Germany. An old document, written in German, of

which the following is the translation, is in possession of the family, relating to the Ryches, and indicates the high estimation placed upon moral character and legitimate birth by the early Dutch emigrants:—

“I, Johann Conradt Heidegger, Sen'r, of the Corporation for Guild, and by the Council of the honorable city of Zurich, duly appointed Sheriff of the county of Kyburgh, certify and make known, that on the date mentioned below, the bearer of this, Balthassar Ryche, son of the late Ulrich of Flaack, situated in my jurisdiction, appeared before me, stating, that whereas having been many years and days absent from this country, and in consequence of a purchase made by him, intending to reside in future with his wife and children at Sandhussen, in the electoral palatinate, as his permanent residence, he therefore humbly requested an authentic certificate showing his honest birth, pedigree and name, and likewise that he leaves this country with a good name and character, in order that he may produce such testimony when and where it might be requisite.

“Wherefore, I, having heard the said Ryche's petition, conceive it to be no more than right and just to grant him his request, after having made diligent inquiries respecting his character, and also obtained from the regularly ordained minister here a written acknowledgment that his parents were lawfully married, and he thus legitimately conceived and born, and subsequently baptized in a Christianlike manner, on the first day of June, 1662, in the presence of sponsors.

“It also appears, from his infancy and during the time he resided here, he conducted himself uprightly and without reproach; and that, when he left this place, he carried with him an honest reputation. In testimony whereof, and in compliance with his humble and dutiful request, I have caused this written certificate to be prepared for the said Ryche, and have caused the seal of office to be affixed thereto. Done and passed on the 16th day of January, 1699, counting from the birth of Christ, our Saviour. (Signed)

“The County Clerk (Schiegk) at Kyburgh.”

From the marriage of Mathias Valentine, the eldest son of Benjamin, with Anna Ryche, daughter of Balthassar Ryche, five sons were the issue—Abraham,

John, Mathias, Samuel and Thomas. The last named, Thomas, was married to Isabel Lawrence, and became proprietor, by purchase, of the lands formerly leased by his father from the Philippses, and which have been owned by his descendants in many successive generations to the present day.

During the Revolutionary War, the Valentines evinced an active sympathy for the Patriot cause, and contributed their means and personal services in the furtherance of American independence. Their residence on Valentine's Hill was accepted and occupied as the headquarters of General Washington during the military operations, resulting in the evacuation of the city of New York by the British forces.

Nicholas Valentine, the second son of Benjamin, settled in New Jersey, and his posterity are numerous in that State. Joseph Valentine, the youngest son of Benjamin, removed to East Chester, and left one son, Caleb, who left two sons, Caleb and Anthony. Anthony married a Miss Farrington, and left four sons, James Anthony, Jurdan and Daniel. The youngest son, Daniel, married Miriam Fisher, a great-granddaughter of Isaac Lawrence, the progenitor of the East Chester branch of the Lawrences. This Isaac Lawrence removed from Newtown, Long Island, to East Chester in 1689. His father, Thomas Lawrence, was one of the Patentees of Newtown in 1666, and proprietor of Hell-Gate Neck, and was Major in Governor Leisler's forces, 1690. His uncle, John Lawrence, emigrated with his father from England to the Colony of New Amsterdam in 1611, and was one of the first Patentees of North Hempstead, Long Island, in 1644. He was a Deputy to Hartford from Governor Stuyvesant in 1663; was Mayor of New York, Judge of the Superior Court, and was a member of

the Governor's Council at the time of his death in 1699.

Miriam Fisher Valentine, wife of Daniel Valentine, lived to an advanced age, and died in the city of New York in the year 1861. The Common Council of New York passed the following resolutions in reference to her decease:—

"At a stated session of the Board of Aldermen of the City of New York, held January 28, 1861, Alderman F. I. A. Boole presented the following preamble and resolutions:

"Whereas, this Board has learned, with profound regret, of the decease of MIRIAM, widow of Daniel Valentine, and mother of our most esteemed and venerable Clerk, David T. Valentine, which occurred at her residence in this city on Friday evening last, the 25th instant, at the *advanced age of eighty years*:

"And whereas, the absence of our venerable Clerk from the meeting of this Board this evening is occasioned by his being engaged in paying the last tribute of respect to the remains of his deceased parent, in East Chester, Westchester county: Be it, therefore,

"*Resolved*, That this Board, deeply sympathizing with the afflicted relatives of the deceased, particularly her descendants, and especially so with our respected Clerk, her son, David T. Valentine, do hereby tender to him and them our condolence in their affliction, reminding them that the deceased had far exceeded the allotted time for sojourning here below, and that her advanced age and unimpaired faculties were the result of a *well-spent life*, and should tend in a marked degree to assuage the grief consequent upon being forever deprived of the companionship of one so universally admired for her good qualities of head and heart.

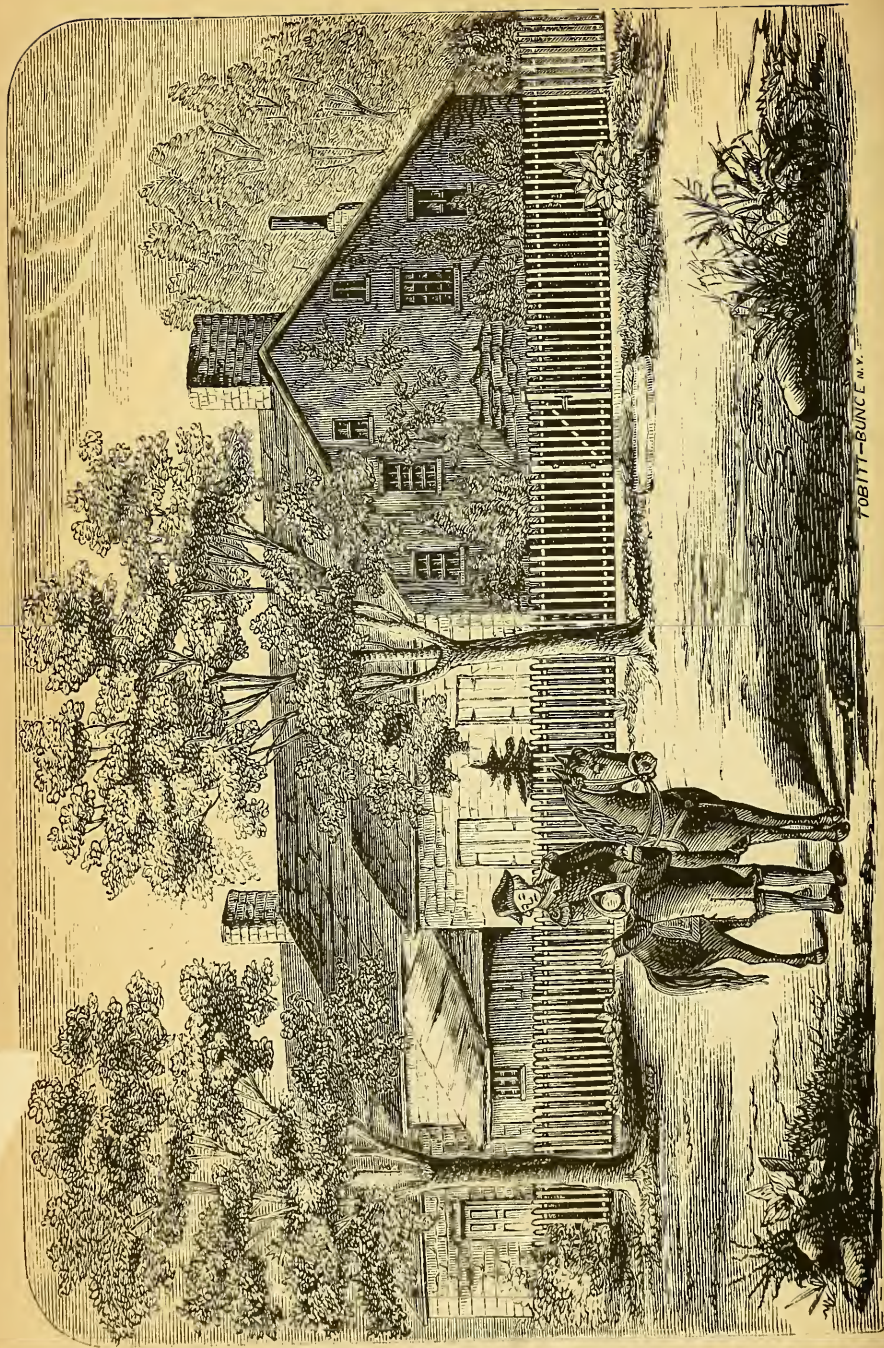
"*Resolved*, That this Board, out of consideration for the memory of the deceased, do now adjourn.

FRANCIS J. TWOMEY,

"*Deputy Clerk.*"

The issue of Daniel and Miriam Fisher Valentine were four sons and four daughters—Fisher Ferris, David Thomas, Jurdan Edwin, Daniel, Evaline, Elizabeth, Amelia and Emma. The issue from each gen-

eration of the Valentines being large, they are to be found in almost every town within the county of Westchester, and adjoining counties, and are more or less connected by marriage with all of the families located within the county prior and subsequent to the War of the Revolution. In the formation of all the different townships throughout the county, as well as in the establishment of churches and schools, their names appear as active participants in the progress and advancement of the interests of the section in which they were residents. Many of their names appear in the professions, but the greater number are found engaged in agricultural, manufacturing or commercial pursuits.



708177-BUNCE W.V.

OLD VALENTINE HOUSE, VALENTINE'S HILL.

HEADQUARTERS OF GEN. WASHINGTON

CHAPTER IX.

THE NEW YORK VALENTINES—CONTINUED.

HON. DAVID THOMAS VALENTINE, the second son of Daniel and Miriam Fisher Valentine, was born in the town of East Chester in the year 1801, and there resided until his education at the town academy was completed. After the close of the war with Great Britain (1812-1815), he came to New York city, and entered as a clerk in a mercantile house, with whom he continued for several years. The stirring events of the war gave rise to military desires, and he enlisted as a private soldier in the old Twenty-seventh Regiment, National Guard, now known as the Seventh Regiment; passed through all the subordinate gradations of rank, and was finally elected Captain of his Company; which position he filled for a considerable period of time, resigning in 1826, and declining the position of Major of the Regiment, which was tendered him. The high appreciation of his command for him as a soldier and officer was manifested by their presentation to him of a magnificent sword, the duplicate of the one presented by the city to General Lafayette on his visit to this country; and, upon the occasion of his resignation, of a massive silver pitcher duly inscribed.

The seven years of military service performed by him had given rise to a distaste for commercial life, and his connection with the militia had brought him into contact with many of the prominent persons in political power at that time. Among these were the

Honorable Recorder, Richard Riker, the late Judge James R. Whiting, and the Honorable William S. Coe, member of Congress, with all of whom he enjoyed the most intimate relations during his whole life; and it was chiefly by their influence that in 1826 he obtained the position as Clerk to the Marine Court; which office he retained until the year 1830, when a considerable revolution occurred in the city government. It was at this time that he was appointed Deputy to Major General Jacob Morton, who was at that time, and had been for fifteen years previously, Clerk of the Common Council. During the period of his service as Deputy Clerk, and up to the time of General Morton's death in 1836, the duties of the office were almost entirely performed by the Deputy, as General Morton's health had been for some years so feeble as to preclude him from any active exertions. Though the official work bore at that time but an insignificant proportion to what now falls to this department, it was then quite enough to tax the energies of any one individual. He continued, by the advice of friends, to serve as Deputy, although he performed all the work required of the Chief of the Department until the year 1842, when he declined longer service in that capacity. His long service, experience and well-tried talents secured him, however, upon the nomination of his friend, the late Ex-Judge James R. Whiting, a unanimous appointment as Clerk of the Common Council, and Chief of the Legislative Department, the representatives in the Board of the different political parties all uniting in voting for his appointment; and the same unprecedented course of the representatives of the different political parties occurred in voting his unanimous re-appointment from year to year until 1868.

Besides receiving numerous testimonials of plate, presented by retiring members of the Common Council of various years, as mementoes of their respect for his high character and services, the Common Council of the year 1851 voted an appropriation of five hundred dollars for the procurement of his portrait; which was executed by Jarvis, and now hangs in the Governor's room of the City Hall—this action of the Council being a compliment never before extended to any public officer, excepting the Chief Magistrate of the City and the Governor of the State.

From the time of his appointment as Clerk of the Common Council may be dated that career of erudite capability for which he has been so many years conspicuous. The Compilation of the Laws of the State of New York, relating particularly to the City of New York, published in 1862; the Revision of City Ordinances in 1859 and 1862, prepared by order of the Common Council—all attest his accuracy and research, and merit the encomiums bestowed upon his labor by the press and judiciary. But the work by which he was best known, and with which his popular fame is most associated, is the "Manual of the Corporation of the City of New York," including twenty-five annual volumes, commencing in 1841-2. This work proves alike his industry, his literary talent, and his love for the antiquarian history of his city. To all who feel an interest in the early history of New York; in its first attempts to become a city of the first rank; in its progress during the first three decades of the century; in its increasing and almost magical development of later years—these Manuals are a mine of wealth. Enriched as it is with capital views of every point of historic note, and containing maps of old family estates, dating back to the remotest settlement of Manhattan Island,

these series will remain an enduring monument of his incomparable zeal, industry and judgment. It was his great love for the compilation of these Manuals that operated upon his mind in declining the nomination to the Chief Magistracy of the City of New York, often urged upon his acceptance by warm and powerful friends, as it would have precluded him from gratifying his love for antiquarian lore in this field, which to him was a labor of love, in rescuing from oblivion much of the Ancient History of New York. He also prepared and published the Documentary History of the City of New York, one volume; and had his life been spared but a short time longer, the second volume would have been given to the public.

The great length of time (thirty-seven years,) that he had held his official position in the Legislative Department of the city, had familiarized him with the details of the various charter requirements and legislative enactments; and his judgment was often sought and invariably respected, in many a complicated and disputed question, by distinguished men of all political parties, with many of whom, and more particularly in the earlier days of the city government, he was on terms of the warmest friendship. The community at large were never more shocked than by his superseding in office on the 1st January, 1868; and the press, without a single exception, united in condemning the act as a public misfortune.

He was married by Rev. Dr. Williams to Martha Carnell, youngest daughter of Captain William Carnell, an officer in the English naval service, June 24, 1821, and by this union left issue surviving him, of three sons and two daughters, viz: David T., William Carnell, Gustavus A., Martha A. and Amanda A. This wife, the mother of his children, died, and in

1856 he was married to Caroline M. Spicer by Rev. Edward Lathrop. By this second marriage there was no issue.

Miss Emma Valentine, sister of David T., married Dr. Parkinson, the presiding Physician at the Dispensary, the son of Rev. Dr. Parkinson, a noted Baptist clergyman of New York. Miss Amelia Valentine, another sister of David T., married Thomas P. Wilson, merchant, of New York city, now deceased. Both the widowed sisters now reside together, at Fordham, devoting their time to worthy objects of benevolence. The youngest, and only surviving brother of David T., is Daniel Valentine, a retired merchant, who has resided in, and been for many years connected with, the interests of the town of Fordham, Westchester county, now the 24th Ward of New York city, by recent annexation; and his name was recently presented to the Mayor of New York city by his townsmen as one of the School Trustees of the Ward.

It can justly be said of David T. Valentine, that no man ever left a more pure and spotless reputation. His love for truth, and his integrity, was not only evinced in a long and honorable *public* career, but they fairly shone forth in his beaming countenance. No man ever thought of approaching him with a questionable proposal, and none were ever found to breathe a suspicion on any public or private action. His whole life was a noble record and example to the community; and, while bearing this testimony of his career as a public officer, it falls short of expressing fully his character. The eminent piety that adorned his whole life is, in a religious aspect, the most charming feature of his character, and is eloquently set forth by his pastor, Dr. Kendrick, at his funeral before one of the largest congregations ever assembled, which

was held in the Baptist Tabernacle Church, on Second-avenue, of which church he had long been a Deacon.

The writer of this brief and imperfect sketch feels that it is due alike to the subject as well as to the distinguished preacher, to give the following

Synopsis of Dr. Kendrick's Sermon.

“ There were, he doubted not, some passages in the Bible indicative of the lives of each of God's children ; and, with regard to this particular Christian soul, who had been called hence, and whose demise they now so deeply regretted, he thought the Scriptures might supply a word that would emphasize their ideas. In the 36th verse of the 13th chapter of Acts he read : ‘ *After he had served his own generation by the will of God, he fell on sleep.*’ This is spoken of King David ; but were he (the preacher) called upon to write the epitaph of their deceased friend and brother Christian, he knew of nothing that would more strikingly indicate the life of Mr. Valentine than the sentence he had just read. David's life showed that his heart was in the business of serving God. But he likewise served his own age faithfully, and in serving it he served all the ages. After dwelling on this point at some length, and showing how like David's in this respect was the life of the deceased, the speaker alluded to the dignity and reward of a useful public career. Such a life is sublime with the inspirations of beauty. To serve the present age is the duty of every man, each acting in his own allotted sphere, and exercising whatsoever talent God has given him. The true man must inevitably be of service to his fellows, and must leave his impress wide and deep on the age that comes after him. Our first duty is to serve God, but we cannot disconnect this from the service of mankind ; they go together—piety and usefulness, religion and philanthropy. There are, it is true, many men of warm and charitable hearts, practical philanthropists in every sense, who are without religion. He would say nothing to dispraise them, nor to lessen their charitable impulses, but candor compelled the avowal that in the highest and best sense they were not serving their generation according to the will of God. To fulfill this requirement, religion must be intimately connected with and be the main-spring of all our actions. It became the public officer as well as the citizen in private station. Although, he said, he could not fully sub-

scribe to the doctrine, that an honest man is the noblest work of God, he confessed that he revered that quality which is described by the strong but homely word "integrity." He maintained a profound respect for honesty in public life, whether it be found at Albany, in Washington, or in this great metropolis; but noble as was the honest man, the Christian man was nobler still. Their deceased friend came fully up to this requirement. The useful Christian life is sure of its reward. There is nothing more true than the old aphorism, 'Virtue is its own reward.' There is a positive luxury in doing good, and, by the force of our example, influencing others in the same course. It is something consoling to grow old in the consciousness of being esteemed by a whole community. For such a man as this—for the aged Christian—dying is but going home, and departure hence is simply to enjoy the full fruition of eternal beatitude. Such a life, such a death, he believed, was David T. Valentine's. His life was a public one. Few names in our great city were better known than his; few men were more respected. He was a gentleman of the old school. Another of the old landmarks of New York society was now removed. His thirty-seven years of service as Clerk of the Common Council show his capacity as well as the implicit trust reposed in him. Notwithstanding the mutations of party politics, he was always retained in office; and after having passed through so many years of service, the breath of suspicion dares not to-day asperse the character he has left behind him.

"The preacher spoke of what had often been remarked of him—*his strong resemblance to George Washington*—and said that every one would remember how this thought occurred to their minds when they first saw the deceased. Much as he would be missed in civil life, however, he would be still more regretted by the congregation of which he was so devoted and pious a member. He was prized as one who had served, with all the ardor of his nature, the cause of Jesus Christ. At fifteen years of age he joined the Baptist denomination, and was baptized in the old Mulberry-street church by Rev. Dr. Maclay. In 1842, he was made a Deacon of the Tabernacle church, and continued in the discharge of his deaconate duties until his death. He was in truth a devoted Baptist of the old school.

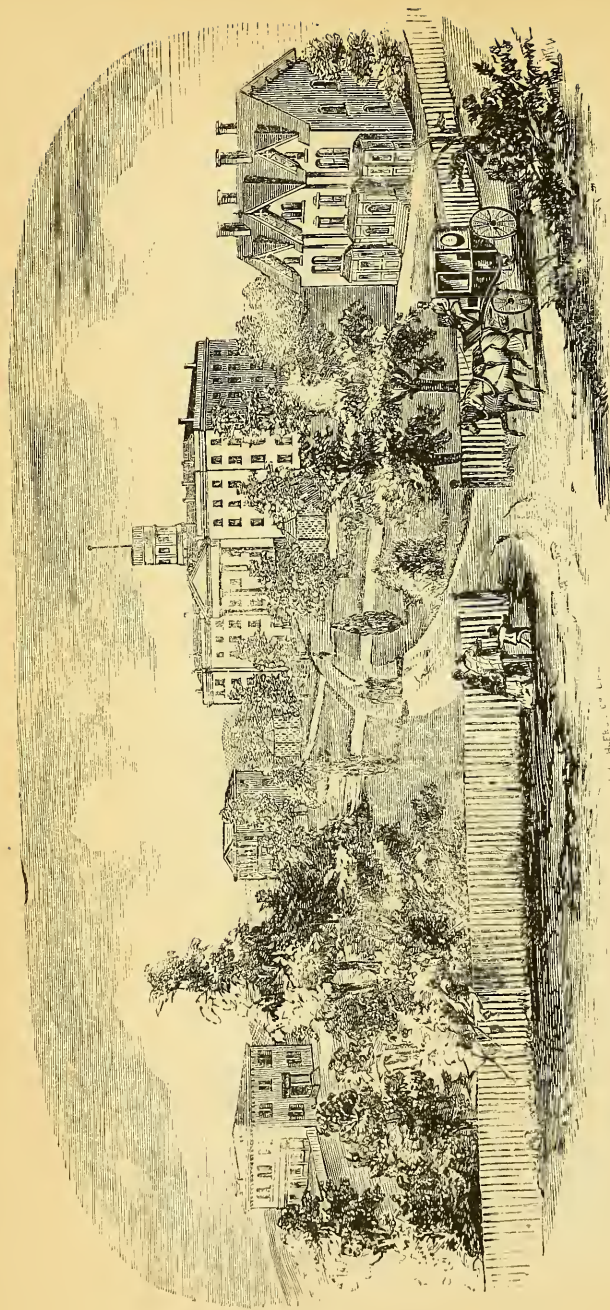
"When, in 1868, he left the public office he had held so long, his mind and body missed their accustomed stimulus, and general debility ensued. Throughout all his illness, however, his trust was in his Saviour, and his departure hence was calm and peaceful. Literally, 'he fell on sleep,' and went to the bosom of his Father and his God.

The old and faithful clerk has ceased to write ; the hand of the scribe has forgot its cunning, and cares of office no longer vex his brain. But he has gone to scrutinize the books the Recording Angel is writing for us all, and to receive the reward of his faith and unbounded trust in Jesus Christ."

[As a specimen of the feeling of the public at the removal of Mr. Valentine, the author of this work may be pardoned for giving the following extract entire—taken from the *Brooklyn Times* of Dec. 19, 1867.]

A FIXTURE REMOVED.

"David T. Valentine, Clerk of the New York Board of Aldermen uninterruptedly since 1835, is at last to be turned out of the position which he has held so many years, that, under the legal doctrine of 'adverse possession,' he has long seemed to have a peculiar and impregnable title to the office. They must be a cruel set of people who in caucus on Tuesday night resolved to eject the old man. Every body who has a mental habit of venerating the past will feel a twinge of regret at hearing that the old man is not to be allowed to spend the brief remnant of his life in the office he has so long occupied. It affects us just as did the intelligence of the Missouri Legislature electing a successor to Old Bullion, instead of allowing the name of Thomas H. Benton still to remain on the roll of the United States Senate, where it had stood so long. We cannot say that there is any wrong done in either case. Of course, the occupant acquires no legal right, nor can it even be averred that he obtains a moral title to retention in an office by reason of long and faithful service. It would be intolerable to adopt the constant rule of continuing a man in an office simply because he had been found in it. Rotation in office as a rule is, on the whole, infinitely superior to fixity of tenure. The evils of the frequent change—and they are many—are light compared with the abuses which would result from immobility in office. But still, to all rules there are exceptions ; and it does seem that a man must have had peculiar fitness for the office to have commended himself to over thirty successive bodies of nominators, so that each year he was continued in his post as if by acclamation. New light seems to have at last dawned upon the New York Aldermen ; as in Egypt, 'a new King arose, who knew not Joseph.' The services of the veteran Clerk—his long experience, his incommunicable qualification of possessing in



PENNSYLVANIA COLLEGE,

GETTYSBURG, PA.

memory the key to the past history of the corporation—all have not availed to save him from the fate which, sooner or later, overtakes alike the most able and useful public servant, as, by way of compensation, it also involves the most valueless and dishonest official."

"ANOTHER VALENTINE.—While writing of David T. Valentine, the thought strikes us that we owe a paragraph to another Valentine, nearer home, our friend Thomas W., the talented and estimable Principal of Public School No. 19. He is to lecture to-night at the rooms of the Library Association, South Eighth-street, and we need not assure our readers that he will say something well worth listening to. He has chosen as his topic 'Bribery,'—a practical subject, on which people can be amused, instructed and improved quite as much as by a discourse on any of the historical subjects or generalities which are most frequently lectured upon, while at the same time good, in the sense of useful, practical reform, may be promoted by the ideas which, on such a topic as bribery, may be evolved from a shrewd and sensible mind like Mr. Valentine's. The clergy and professional lecturers have almost a monopoly of the rostrum. Now, it is said to be possible to choke a dog with pudding; and if so, may it not be equally possible for the lecture committees to be giving the public too much preacher, by filling their courses with the names of gentlemen who are constantly ventilating their ideas in public? Many of our clergymen are very able men; and the practice of constantly speaking in public makes them not only fluent, but quickens and sharpens their mental faculties, so that they perceive a good deal which it is for the public benefit to learn, and they know how to tell it to the public in a very interesting manner. But still, no vessel will hold more than a certain quantity, and when we come to be perpetually pouring out of it, the fluid will be exhausted, or will trickle out in very slow drops. So it is with the ideas of the ministers and ordinary lecturers. They have, no doubt, more and better ideas than other men, and are better able to express them; but they are finite, and the drain on them, mentally and verbally, is immense. It is well, therefore, to vary a lecture course by interspersing the names of gentlemen like Mr. Valentine, who, with all the mental cultivation of the professional speakers, is exempt from the mental exhaustion which their work entails. He may bring to the rostrum the first fruits of months of silent study and reflection, freshened by the cheerful medium of their conveyance, his own merry and witty disposition. There is no resident of the district who is better able to prepare a discourse which shall be

at once matter of amusement and suggestive of valuable thought, than Mr. Valentine ; and we expect the more from him because of the rarity of the demands upon his powers in this direction.

CHAPTER X.

THE MARYLAND VALENTINES.

THE following letter, though not intended for publication in its present form, as it distinctly states, is, in itself, so good a sketch of this branch, that the editor takes the liberty of giving it entire, and just as it was received from its distinguished author, the Rev. MILTON VALENTINE, D.D., President of Pennsylvania College, at Gettysburg, Pa. If all the editor's circulars and letters in search of data for this work had brought equally prompt, clear and well-digested responses, his task would have been a comparatively easy and agreeable one:—

“GETTYSBURG, PA., March 18, 1874.

“Prof. T. W. VALENTINE :

“DEAR SIR :

“THE VALENTINE FAMILY, the genealogy and connections of which are requested in your circular and letter of February 25, seems to have no traceable relationship to any of the three distinct families mentioned as first settled on Long Island, in Massachusetts, and in Westchester county, N. Y. Several of the points, concerning which information has been specially sought, have not been ascertained. Possibly, if more time were taken, and search made among old papers in some branches of the family, in the records of Frederick county, Maryland, and elsewhere, the facts in reference to these points might be recovered.

But to make this search would delay the publication of your work. The information still wanting concerns the precise time and place of the original settlement of the family in this country, and the particular part of Germany from which it came. Perhaps more definite and satisfactory information may yet be obtained.

“Through the kindness of William Valentine, Esq., the only surviving brother of the writer’s father, who has examined all the papers and other sources of information within his reach, and from Mrs. Jacob Valentine (the writer’s mother), the following may be given as the principal facts known as to the family genealogy and history:—

“1. This family of Valentines has its origin in this country from GEORGE VALENTINE, who came from *Germany*, probably from the Rhine district, some time in the early half of the eighteenth century, settling at first most likely in the State of New York, or in Delaware, or Eastern Pennsylvania, but removing afterward, about 1740, to Frederick county, Md., and settling on the Monocacy river. He engaged in agriculture, owning a farm of from four to five hundred acres of land. He lived here on his farm till his death, in 1783, and was buried, I believe, in the private family burying-ground. Though the precise date of his immigration cannot be fixed, circumstances seem to connect it with the time of the bitter sufferings of the Protestants of Germany, in connection with ‘The War of the Spanish Succession.’ Circumstances likewise point to his first settlement, or at least residence, in New York, Delaware, or Eastern Pennsylvania, as traditions in the family represent that the captains of the emigrant ships were required to report their immigrants, and *these* had to go to *Philadelphia* to take the oath of allegiance. Of the time and occasion of his subsequent

settlement in Frederick county, Md., only the fact, as above, is known. This 'first parent' of this family of Valentines was a Lutheran. Though not a preacher, he was earnest and active, and held meetings on Sabbath-day, in which he read and explained the Scriptures. These meetings were held in private houses, as churches had not yet been built in the neighborhood.

"Whether or not GEORGE VALENTINE was accompanied by any brothers or other relatives of the name, we are unable to ascertain.

"2. The FAMILY, or CHILDREN, of this Mr. George Valentine, consisted of four sons and three daughters. The names of the sons were Jacob, John, Henry, and George. The order of their ages I am unable to give. Jacob and John spent their lives at the family homestead. Henry removed to the State of Ohio. George, unmarried, died in Frederick City. The three daughters were married, one to a Mr. Wagner, one to a Mr. Matthies, and the other to a Mr. Ogle. Two of these lived in Maryland, and one in McConnell's Cove, Pa.

"We drop out of view now all the branches of the family but that of JACOB VALENTINE, the first-mentioned son of George Valentine. He was married to Miss Mary Freese, and they had nine children, viz:—

"The oldest, *John Valentine*, born April 12, 1780, left Frederick county, removed to Ohio, and settled near Circleville, where his family, I believe, have mostly continued. He died at the age of about seventy-eight years.

"*George Valentine*, born April 28, 1782, removed to Fairfield county, Ohio, where, dying at an old age, seventy-seven or seventy-eight, he left a large family.

"*Elizabeth Valentine*, born April 22, 1785, was married to Mr. Philip Zimmer, and lived in Ohio.

"*Sarah Valentine*, born June 22, 1788, was married to

Mr. Peter Warrifelts, and lived and died in Frederick county, Md.

"*Jacob Valentine*, born January 7, 1793, married Rebecca Picking, and lived and died in Maryland—the latter part of his life in Carroll county, engaged in agriculture. He died in 1863. He had a family of six sons and three daughters. As your correspondent is one of these sons, he will take the liberty of a further statement of the present generation of this family of Valentines.

"*Catherine Valentine*, born January 7, 1793, died in her twenty-second year.

"*Samuel Valentine*, born March 3, 1796, lived as a farmer all his days in Frederick county, Md. He died at the age of seventy-seven years, leaving his children in the neighborhood in which they were brought up.

"*Henry Valentine* and *Magdelene Valentine* were twins, born December 14, 1798. *Henry* removed to Ohio in 1846, and died at the age of fifty-five years. He left a family there. *Magdelene* was married to Mr. Jacob Firor. They, too, removed to Ohio some years ago, but, since the death of Mr. Firor, she has returned to the East, and now lives in Virginia.

"*William Valentine*, born August 9, 1802, remained on the old family homestead for a long while, and still lives near it, giving it over to the charge of one of his sons. He has eight children living, six sons and two daughters, all married, and living in Carroll and Frederick counties. This uncle, William, and Mrs. Firor, are the only children of my grandfather still living.

"4. The above statements show the branching out of this stock of Valentines, from the original settlement upon the Monocacy river, Md. It is unnecessary to give any further account of these families in the

present generation, or of their still enlarging numbers. And the account, were it attempted, would take too much time. It may not be out of place, however, to state briefly a few things in reference to that branch in which I myself stand. My father, JACOB VALENTINE, the fifth child of Jacob and Mary (Freese) Valentine, had a family of nine children, six sons and three daughters, all of whom lived to adult age, and all but two of whom still live. The six sons, in the order of their ages, are *Levi*, *Josiah*, *Ezra*, *William*, *Milton*, *Thomas*. Thomas was married, and died in Baltimore, in 1853. He left no children. *Levi Valentine* resides in Baltimore, and is connected with the Government Office of Steamboat Inspection. *Ezra Valentine* also resides in Baltimore, carrying on the business of millwrighting. *Josiah Valentine* is a farmer in Frederick county, Md. *William Valentine* also resides in Frederick county. Of the three daughters of my father, in the order of their ages, *Ann Rebecca*, *Mary Ellen*, and *Lydia Lavinia*, the last died in 1863. The other two, married, as was also Lydia, are living. the one in Frederick county, and the other in Carroll county, Md.

“As to my own history since entering the ministry of the Gospel, in the Lutheran Church, in 1852, I need say little. This ministry, begun in Winchester, Va., was continued in Alleghany City, Pa., Greensburg, Pa., and, subsequently, Reading, Pa. From this place, in 1866, I was called to the Chair of Ecclesiastical History, &c., in the Theological Seminary of the Lutheran Church, at Gettysburg, Pa. On the death of Dr. H. L. Baugher (1868), President of Pennsylvania College, I accepted the call to the presidency of this institution.

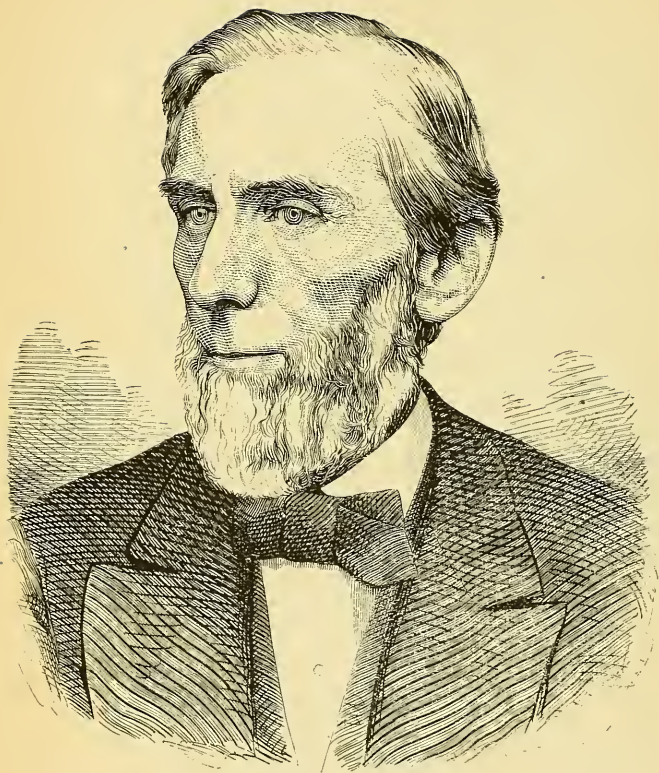
“I do not suppose that much of the detail in the ac-

count I have given you will be of any interest to you, or, indeed, of much account to you in writing your book. I have, however, written the detailed statements, both to throw the facts into shape for my own preservation, and to furnish you the materials out of which you may—should you think it advisable to make any notice of it at all—shape such notice after your own ideas or plan. I wish you not to consider my own writing as for the press, in form as from me. Any additional facts which you may desire and which are within my reach, I shall be happy to furnish to your use.

“Truly yours,

“M. VALENTINE.”

On another page will be seen a good view of the excellent institution of which Rev. Dr. Valentine is the honored President; and on another still, a likeness of his somewhat pallid but intellectual face and head. He is evidently one of those to whom hard study is no stranger; but, after all, in the writer's opinion, he is to be honored for his earnest, unaffected piety, his sublime faith in the Christian religion, and his frequent, sturdy and telling blows in its propagation and defense, even more than for his intellectual greatness. Of his printed works, I can only refer now to the following: “*The Relations of the Family to the Church*,” published some years ago, while a pastor in Reading; “*The Essential Principle of Reform*,” an Address delivered before the Alumni Association of Pennsylvania College, 1865; “*Inaugural Address*,” on his taking the Presidency, December 21, 1868; “*Justification by Faith*,” the Holman Lecture before the Theological Seminary, Gettysburg, 1869; “*Completeness in Christ*,” a Baccalaureate Discourse, Gettysburg, 1870; “*The Dynamics of Success*,” a Baccalaureate Discourse, Gettysburg,



REV. MILTON VALENTINE, D. D.

PRESIDENT PENNSYLVANIA COLLEGE.

1871; "*Faith the Essential Element for Right Living*," also a Baccalaureate Discourse, 1872. All these works (and many other articles for Reviews, Magazines, &c.), evince intellectual vigor and profound scholarship; but his "Inaugural Address" especially proves him to be one of the most intelligent, skillful and progressive educators of our country, and fully shows the wisdom of the Trustees of the College in calling him to preside over the institution which had been his Alma Mater more than twenty years before—a post which he accepted only upon their repeated solicitations. The writer only regrets that Dr. Valentine's innate and profound modesty should prevent the readers of this work from knowing more of one whom, though he may bear no relationship to most of them, they will ever regard with interest, not merely because of his *name*, but on account of his strength of character and his great moral worth.

CHAPTER XI.

WASHINGTON COUNTY VALENTINES—CONTINUED.

DANIEL VALENTINE, ESQ.,

Merchant and Banker, Aurora, Illinois.

[The following article should have been inserted at the head of "The Washington County Valentines," but its facts were not received in season for it.]

THE history of a man who *achieves* success and acquires a competence by his own exertions is far more interesting than that of one who simply inherits a fortune, especially if, while "diligent in business," he is also "fervent in spirit, serving the Lord," his history becomes doubly interesting; for it proves that one may be a good business man, and an active Christian at the same time. Such a man is the subject of this notice

Daniel Valentine, son of Elias S. and Mary (Church) Valentine, was born in the town of Salem, Washington county, N. Y., July 30, 1813. In early manhood, he, in connection with his father, commenced the lumber business, and, though only twenty years of age, would have succeeded well but for the common mistake of ambitious young men, in overtaxing his strength, often working eighteen hours a day. This brought on a long illness from typhoid fever, which so much impaired his constitution that it was then supposed he would never be able to endure hard labor again. At the suggestion of his father, in 1834, he commenced mercantile life in the village of Shushan, which he successfully prosecuted there for twenty

years, adding to the usual country trade the purchase of wool, pork, and other farm products, gradually building up a large trade, and making a lasting reputation for himself as a thorough business man, a public-spirited citizen, and a zealous working Christian. He thus built up a large trade in that hitherto insignificant place, and "D. Valentine's Store" became known to all the farmers for thirty miles around there. Affable, full of wit, friendly, and especially true to his word, he was the man to gain friends; but another secret of his success was *selling cheaply*, for he then and yet believes a swift sixpence better than a slow shilling. "Low prices and quick returns" is his motto.

He was married, March 17, 1841, to Miss Sarah J. Ruste, of Cambridge, N. Y. About three years afterward, they united with the Baptist Church in Shushan, holding that relation till their removal to their present location, when they connected themselves with the First Baptist Church, a relation that yet continues.

But while yet in Shushan, so incessant were his labors in every department, that he again overtaxed his strength, and his health failed, so that he was obliged to close up business for over a year. During that time he visited Saratoga, the South, and the West; and finding the climate of the latter agreeable, he finally removed to Aurora, Illinois, where he yet resides. Here he is still engaged in the same business as formerly, only far more extensively. He has done for Aurora what he did for Shushan. When he came to that place twenty years ago, there was no market of any extent for the farmers around, and he therefore made one; so that these now come from the country fifty or sixty miles around, to bring their produce to

Aurora. He also receives wool from Iowa, Wisconsin, Minnesota, &c., making that the best wool market in the State—all of which is secured by liberal prices and honorable dealing. He has done much for the Northwest, by influencing the railroads to reduce the prices of freight, thereby giving the farmers an increased price for their products.

To show the extent of Mr. Valentine's business, his average annual shipments to New York and Boston for the last ten years have been: five hundred thousand pounds of wool, from one hundred to two hundred car-loads of pork, one hundred thousand dollars' worth of butter, thirty thousand dollars to forty thousand dollars' worth of poultry, besides eggs and other things in proportion. He bears the same reputation, here, among the farmers, in the world, and in the Church, as he did in New York State. For the past five years he has also been engaged in banking—three years under the firm of VALENTINE & WILLIAMS, and for the past two years as Cashier of the "SECOND NATIONAL BANK OF AURORA."

Mr. Valentine often remarks that if any influence, beyond that of the teachings of good Christian parents, had a tendency to inspire him with a desire to excel, it was the counsel and advice of his very dear friend and uncle, CLARK K. ESTEE, who was his teacher for ten years, and his adviser till the day of his death.

The children of Daniel and Sarah (Ruste) Valentine have been as follows:—

Hattie A. Valentine, born in Shushan, Nov. 13, 1842.

George D. Valentine, born Dec. 11, 1851, died Oct. 19, 1852.

H. Fannie Valenine, born Feb. 5, 1854, died April 19, 1873.

William J. Valentine, born in Aurora, Oct. 30, 1858.

The lady who furnished the facts for the foregoing

sketch, sends also the following interesting incident. The owner of the ring marked "L. V." was Lydia Valentine, daughter of Joseph, as mentioned on page 47 of this work. The "Moses" referred to afterward removed to Michigan, where he had one son and three daughters, and died about a dozen years ago:

"TREASURE TROVE.

"It is evening—in one of those large old farm-houses, of the olden times—and a happy family of brothers and sisters are gathered in the spacious kitchen, with their gentle mother enthroned as a queen among them. All is life and animation; for two of the stalwart sons have just returned from taking a load of produce to Troy, and of course are brimming over with the *worlds of new things* they have *seen, and heard, and done*. But one, a fair girl of sixteen, sits apart to enjoy her happiness, which is *too* great for many words. For has she not, on that plump, white hand a nice gold ring, bought in Troy by her brother? and her heart thrills with joy as we can hardly appreciate in these days of every luxury. One little trouble we can see in her eyes, as she looks on the beautifully engraved 'L. V.' The ring is a little large, and she is afraid she shall lose it. But time passes on, and she is so choice of her treasure that, though wearing it constantly, she begins to think it is not necessary to bear it so continually on her mind. But the dark day comes, when no ring is on that plump hand. It is gone, and she laments her loss, searching the house over from garret to cellar, taking candles to assist her, as a last resort; also the yard, where waste water has been thrown—everywhere, possible and impossible—but no ring is found. It is gone forever, to her. Years passed, and that young girl rounded up into her gentle, dignified womanhood. One whom she considered worthy came and sought her as the queen of his heart and home; so she left the dear old farm-house, and went forth to new cares, and joys, and sorrows. Again we see her, after the lapse of more years, a dignified matron, a few silver threads creeping among the locks so smoothly banded away under the pretty little cap. Her daughters are around her, and, as they piece their blocks, or ply their busy knitting-needles, she delights to wander back, in thought, to the dear old farm-house, among the hills, and tell them of her happy childhood; of the silvery pond, with its fair-white lilies; the boat rides; the berry pickings, and

a beautiful gold ring Moses brought her from Troy, and how she lost it. But time lingers not. Those children are grown to womanhood, and now that wife and mother sees the hand of death laid on him who has made a Heaven of this world for her! How her heart sinks within her! Agonizing are her prayers and tears! but the fiat has gone forth, and the loved one is taken up 'higher.' For a time she sinks under the burden of her sorrow, till the kindly physician says, 'You must try and live for your children.' Then, indeed, does she turn her back upon the past, and struggle for life; but it is too late—the death stroke has been given, and she too must go. So they laid her down to rest—and her children live on, forming new ties, and again the music of children's voices is heard in their once desolate home. So the summers and the winters roll around, till the dear mother has been sixteen years with the angels; when 'one of the family,' living in the old homestead, sends a message by the screaming locomotive to the far Western home—'Did your mother ever lose a ring here, with "L. V." engraved upon it? We have found such an one, where waste water has been thrown out.' 'Yes! Oh, yes! It is a precious memorial of the girl of sixteen.' So it is sent, and received as a precious legacy from the dear dead mother, after its burial in the ground for *half a century.*

J. A. BROWN."

CHAPTER XII.

THE VALENTINES OF LANCASHIRE, ENGLAND.

THE ancient family of Valentines, from whom have descended the present New England Valentines, and possibly the Long Island branch as well, had their family estate, known as "Bencliffe Hall," in the parish of Eccles, in the county of Lancaster, England. This region of country having been apportioned and set off at a later period than the more southern and eastern portions of England, in the time of William the Conqueror, in the eleventh century, of course no mention of the name is found in the famous "*Doomsday Book*;" but the evidence is clear and conclusive that the family occupied this section at a very early period. Whether the progenitors of it came over from Normandy among the followers of William, or afterward directly from Saxony, or some other part of Germany, it is impossible now to say; but as this part of England was the last taken and occupied by the invaders, the latter supposition seems the more probable. The Valentines of Suffolk are supposed to have come from that portion of Europe now known as Holland; and, as the name of Valentine is frequently found in France, and especially in Germany, and is traced so on to Southern Europe, it seems probable that the Lancashire family originally came from Central Europe, and are undoubtedly of Saxon descent. All this, however, is rather conjectural than certain, and, leaving the labyrinths of the obscure past, our

object henceforth will be to trace out the family history only from a positively *known* point.

The earliest record of this Lancashire family, of which we have *positive* evidence, is a copy of the Will of RICHARD VALENTINE, dated 1520. This document the author of this work has seen, but it is now unfortunately mislaid or lost. Richard Valentine married Anne Hopwood, and at his death left his estate to his son, Thomas Valentine (whose name is found as witness to a Will in 1526), who in turn left it to his son, Richard. This Will of Thomas Valentine is such a rare specimen of the language and customs of those times, that it is deemed worthy of being copied *verbatim* :—

*The Will of Thomas Valentine, of Bencliffe, Co. Lanc., Gent.**

In the name &c. 28 March 1550. 4 Edw. 6. I Thomas Volantyne of Bencliffe, gent. &c. and my bōdye to be buryed in Eccles Church. I gyffe to my sunne Richard Valentyne all my landys &c. accordyne to the tenor of certen dedys indentyd made 7 Oct. 3 Edw. VI. Also that these dysposyde of charyte to pore folks by the advyse of Syr Robart Langley and Richarde my sune my executor. And I make Syr Robart Langley of Agecrofte knyght [my] *suprysore*. Also that all yemen and offycers wthin the howse shall have evye one theym

* There is no date of probate, but the inventory is dated 8th April, 4th Edw. VI. Richard Valentine, of Bencliffe, Esq. (sixth in descent from the testator), baptized at Eccles, 16th June, 1675, was high sheriff for the county of Lancaster in 1713. By his will, dated 23rd June, 1713, and proved at Chester, in 1716, he bequeathed Bencliffe Hall to his kinsman, Thomas Valentine, Clerk, of Franckford, in the county of Sligo, Ireland. The latter, in 1673, devised the estate to Samuel, son of John Valentine, of Boston, in New England, by a member of which family the Hall and fifty acres of land were sold, about the year 1, 32, to a Mr. Partington. Ac. 8120. *Academies*. Chetham Society, vol. 51, pp. 134-5. (Remains Historical and Literary, of Lancaster and Chester counties).



DANIEL VALENTINE, ESQ., MERCHANT AND BANKER.

AURORA, ILLS.

xij^d a pese to prey ffor my sawle and evye servynge meyde xij^d lyke-
wyse to prey for my sawle and evye husbandman or workman iiij^d a
pese to prey for my sawle. To Alys my servaunde woman for hyr
paynys takynge v^s. To evye on of the gentylwomen xij^d a pese to
prey for my sawle. This beyng wytnes. THOMAS DODESON, pste,
ROBERT LANGLEY, ROBERT HOWDEN, THOMAS LONGWORTH,
THOMAS LOCKE, NYCHOLAS LANGTON, ROBERT HALLE, HENRYE
DODESON, OTTYS HOLLANDE, of Clyfton, wth others.

This second Richard, the legatee of the foregoing Will, had a son, Thomas, who married Dorothy, daughter of Ralph Malbon, of the Wast, Eccles, and died September 12, 1609. His children were John, who married Elizabeth, daughter of John Risley, and died March 30, 1625; Richard, who died single; Margaret, who married — Prestwick; and Dorothy, who married Edward Hurt.

The children of John Valentine were John, who married Margerie, daughter of John Sleighe, of Biggin Grange, Derbyshire, and died March 14, 1680; Elizabeth, who married John Aldersey, of Chester county; Thomas, who died single—and possibly others. But from this point the chain is broken, and much of the family history is involved in obscurity, so that what follows is only inference or conjecture, owing to the loss of important documents. It is known, however, that the second John had a son, Thomas, and probably several other children. To show the several relationships, other testimony must now be introduced.

REV. THOMAS VALENTINE.

The evidence is clear that there were three persons who bore the above name and title, all of whom belonged to this Lancashire family. The first I shall mention is

thus described in Roffe's "*British Monumental Inscriptions*:" "Rev. Thomas Valentine, M. A., fifty-six years a Dissenting minister at Epsom, descended from an *antient* family in Lancashire, 1756, aged eighty." The second was the Rev. Thomas Valentine, Vicar of Frankfort, Sligo county, Ireland, who died there in November, 1763, leaving "Bencliffe Hall," of which he was at that time the owner, "to Samuel Valentine, the eldest son of John Valentine, late of Boston, in New England, my *second cousin*." Besides these, there had been still another, the Rev. Thomas Valentine, of London, a clergyman of the Established Church, and the author of the two printed sermons mentioned by Allibone as published in London in 1642-1647.

The Will of the Frankfort Vicar, above-mentioned, is as follows:—

'Coppy of the Rev'd Mr. Thos. Valentine of Ireland Will and Testament.'

"In the name of [God] Amen. I Thomas Valentine Clk Vicar of Frankfort in the county of Sligoe & Kingdom of Ireland being weak in body but in sound & perfect mind and memory blessed be Almighty God for the same do make and publish this my last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say First I Give and Devise to Samuel Valentine the eldest son of John Valentine deceased late of Boston in New England my Second Cousin his heirs & assigns all that my Messuage and tenement Scituate lying and being in the Parrish of Eccles and county of Lancaster called Bencliffe Hall together with Riders Tenement Contiguous thereunto—To hold to him the said Samuel Valentine his heirs and assigns forever lyable and subject to three shillings pr week to be paid by him the said Samuel Valentine for the Mentenance of Martha Holt my Kinswoman for and during her natural life as also to five Pounds for defraying her funeral Expences and in case of failure of payment by the said Samuel I hereby Impower my Executors herein after to be mentioned to levy the same of the Premises aforesaid. Secondly I leave and bequeath to Samuel Valentine afores'd his Brother Thomas and their

Sister Eliz'e Gouch the sum of six hundred pounds Ster to be equally devided amongst them share and share alike that is to say two hundred pounds apiece. Thirdly I leave and bequeath to William Dawson Esquire of Lincoln's Inn and his Sister Elizabeth Broome of Didsbury the children of the late Mr. Wm. Dawson of Manchester my Kinsman the Sum of seven hundred pounds Sterl to be equally devided between them that is to say Three hundred & fifty pounds each. Fourthly I give & Bequeath the Sum of Six hundred pounds Sterl to Mr. Allen Vigor North Vigor and their Sister Abigail to be equally divided amongst them that is to say Two hundred pounds Each. Fifthly I Give and Bequeath the Sum of Three hundred pounds to Mr. Thomas Crompton & his Sister Mary Partington both of the Parrish of Eccles aforesaid to be equally divided between them that is to Say one hundred and fifty pounds each. Sixthly I Give & Bequeath the Sum of Two Hundred pounds to Michael Holt of Eccles afores'd & his sister Anne to be thus divided between them that is to say one hundred and fifty pounds to the said Michael and fifty to Anne. Seventhly I Give and bequeath the Sum of Sixty pounds to be equally devided between the children of the late Thomas Holt Brother to the said Michael. Eighthly I Give and bequeath the Sum of Eleven Hundred pounds English Ster w'ch I now have in the South sea fund 1 to my Nephew John Cockburn if it appears within six months after my Decease that he is in the Land of the living and if he be dead my Will and desire is that five hundred & fifty pounds of the said Sum shall flow in equal proportions thro' the aboves'd families of the aboves'd Cromptons and Holts and as many others as are connected to me in the same relation with them and are necessitous. All w'ch aforesaid Legacies I order to be paid out of my English property as soon as they can be collected by Mr. Allen Vigor & William Broom aforesaid both of whom I do hereby Nominate and Appoint Executors of this part of my Property afores'd, and for their trouble in Executing the same I Give & Bequeath the Sum of two hundred pounds to Each and all the rest & Residue of my personal property that shall be in England at my Decease after my Debts and Legacy's are first paid I Give & Bequeath in equal proportions to Mr. Samuel Valentine Wm. Dawson of Lincoln's Inn Esq'r, Allen Vigor and Wm. Broome thus far for the Disposition of so much of my property as shall be found in England at my Decease and w'ch will be found in the Hands of Mr. Wm. Broome of Didsbury afores'd in cash Bonds Mortgages &c. that belong and appertain to me and are my property.

"Now for the Disposition of my property in Ireland I do hereby Order & direct that it be applied to the uses and purposes following that is to say first I do hereby Give & Bequeath the Sum of Six hundred pounds Sterl. for the Support and Maintenance of the distressed Widows of the Clergy of the dioceses of Hillala & Achowey. Secondly I Give and Bequeath the Sum of four hundred pound Sterl. towards the Institution of a Protestant charity school and for the putting out a few of the Protestant Apprentices to Trades w^{ch} school I order to be erected within the Union of ffranckfort and I do hereby nominate & appoint the Lord Bishop of Hillala and the Vicar of ffrankfort both for the time being to be Trustees of the above sum. Thirdly I Give and Bequeath to my Beloved Friend the Rev'd Alexander Clendining all and Singular my Library of Books together with the sum of two hundred pounds Sterl. my Gold headed Cane and three Silver Spoons to match three I formerly gave him, and as to the surplus rent arising arising out of the farm of Carrowgarry I leave this to Mr. Henry ffarrel Surgeon of Sligoe during his natural life. But in case Mr. Saml. Scochwood of Hillala Survives him I order that the said Surplus rent shall appertain and Belong to Rev'd Mr. Clandining during the term of said lease. Fourthly to my kind Friend and benefactress Mrs. Anne Brown of Fortland I give and Bequeath the sum of one hundred pounds Sterl. Fifthly I give and Bequeath to the poor of the Union of Frankfort the sum of Sixty pounds Ster. to be disposed of by the Rev'd Mr. Clandining as he shall think most proper. Sixthly I leave & Bequeath such a sum as to Mr. Clandining will seem sufficient to buy a decent cushioning & Cloth for the Pulpit & also a proper coverlet for the communion Table. Seventhly I Give and Bequeath the sum of twenty pounds Ster. to Thomas Waldron twenty pounds to Robert Dillon twenty pounds to Mrs. Sarah Lynn Ten pounds to ffrancis Moore fifty pounds Ster. to the Widow Anne Atkinson relict of the late Thomas Atkinson of Cabragh. And I hereby nominate and appoint the Rev'd Alexander Clandining afores'd my sole Executor to this part of my above Will w^{ch} concerns my Irish property most of w^{ch} at this time is put out in the manner following that is Say Eleven hundred pounds in the hands of Annesley Gore Esq'r four hund'd pounds in the publick loan Three hundred pounds to Vaughan Jones Esq'r Two hundred pounds to Robert Brown Esq'r One hundred pounds to Mathew Ormsby Esq'r and fifty pounds to John Osborne all at five pr. Cent. I also leave the Rev'd Alexander Clandining aforesaid Executor the rest and Residue of my said Irish fortune after having first paid the

above sums appointed for charitable uses Legacy's funeral Expences and Debts revoking all former Wills by me made.

"In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and seal this tenth Day of September in the Year of our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred and Sixty Three.

"THOMAS VALENTINE. [L. S.]

"Signed Sealed published & Declared by the above named Thomas Valentine to be his last Will and Testament in presence of us who have hereunto Subscribed our names as witnesses in the presence of the Testator and of each other.

"JON'L LEECH,"

"ELIAS BOWRAY,"

"RICH'D ARBUTHNOT."

The Rev. Thomas Valentine, the testator of the above Will, died Nov. 6, 1763, or about four months after the instrument was dated.

CHAPTER XIII.

JOHN VALENTINE, ESQ., OF BOSTON,

The Ancestor of the New England Valentines.

IT must be acknowledged that when the writer of this work first commenced his researches into the history of this first ancestor of the New England Valentines, he had but few and slender materials for his work. All the history of the English Valentines, as given in the last Chapter, was to him then unknown. He only knew what his father, GILL VALENTINE, Esq. (yet living in Northboro', Mass, in his eighty-sixth year), had told him, viz: that *his* grandfather's name was John, and that he lived in Boston—"only this and nothing more." Next, he consulted SAVAGE, and learned only that "John Valentine was made freeman in Boston, May 12, 1675." Soon after, he found an old legal document, verified before "John Valentine, Notary and Tabellion Publick for Mass. Bay," dated 1706. Even the "Old Lynde Bible," so often referred to in these pages, and so famous as an heir-loom in the family, simply said this only of him: "My father, John Valentine, died Feb. 1, 1723;" and even this was probably written by his son Thomas years after the death of his father, and from recollection only, as there is a mistake in the year. When the writer finally found the "Genealogy of the Valentine Family," written by General E. W. Pierce, he thought he could say, "Eureka;" but this document only said of him, "Of John Valentine, I learn nothing more than that he was the husband of

Mary Lynde, of Boston, *son* of Thomas Valentine, Vicar of Frankfort, in Ireland, and father of 'the family hereinafter to be described.' So that even these data, meager as they were, have since been found to be erroneous in two important particulars, namely, his parentage, and the date of his death.

But what may not be found out by patient and careful research? Poring over the volumes of the *N. E. Genealogical Register*, the writer stumbled upon the following, taken from the private "Diary of Jeremiah Bumstead":—

"1724, Feb. 1.—On ye 1, Mr. Valentine, ye lawyer, hanged himself att home in his upper chamber, with his sash. Mr. Harris, minister, & Mr. Auchmutty, giving oath of his distraction, he had a funerall and was buried in ye church on ye 4th day of ye month."

Again: in "*Extracts from Interleaved Almanacs, by Samuel Sewall, Jr.,*" he found the following corroboration:—

"Feb. 1, 1724.—Mr. Valentine, the Lawyer, Hangs himself in a cockloft. A Little the afternoon they find him. The Jury brought in *Non Compos.*"

Here was a mystery. Could the individual whose tragical demise is thus recorded, be *our* ancestor? Probably not; for among all the Valentine families, even the oldest persons could recall no tradition that their ancestor had been a *lawyer*—much less that he had hanged himself! Moreover, some of the proud, fastidious ones thought it was useless (or worse) to pursue the investigation any farther; for the idea that the ancestor of a race could be both a *lawyer* (a *rara avis* in those days) and a *suicide* (also then more rare than now), and no record or tradition of these facts be

found among all his descendants, was simply absurd and impossible! But the writer, more intent on reaching the truth than serving or sparing family pride, kept up the search for a full year, and is well satisfied with the result of his pains. In the "Massachusetts Historical Rooms," he finally found the object of his search: a complete file of the old "*Boston News Letter*" (almost the only newspaper then published in New England) for the year 1724. In that paper, he found the following:—

"BOSTON, Feb. 1, 1724.—On Tuesday the 4th Instant, the Corps of JOHN VALENTINE, ESQ.; His Majesty's Advocate General for the Provinces of the Massachusetts Bay, New Hampshire and Colony of Rhode Island, was here decently Interred: He was a Gentleman for his Knowledge & Integrity most eminent in his Profession, Clear in his Conceptions, and Distinguishable happy in his Expressions. It pleased GOD, some short time before his Death, to deprive him of these Excellent Endowments by afflicting him with a deep Melancholy which brought on him the loss of his Reason, and was the cause of his much Lamented Death."

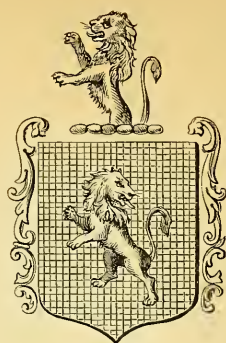
If there is aught in the above obituary which should cause any of the descendants of such a man to blush for shame, the writer is unable to discover it. Moreover, as the Records of King's Chapel show that John Valentine was one of the Wardens of that Church in 1715-16, his funeral probably took place there (on the same spot where CHARLES SUMNER's funeral obsequies recently occurred), and his remains were buried in King's Chapel Church-yard.

Further reference is made to Mr. Valentine in Ex-Governor Emory Washburn's "*Sketches of the Judicial History of Massachusetts*," as follows:—

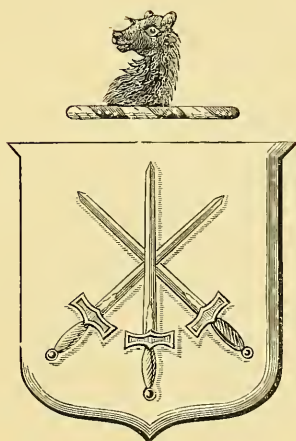
"JOHN VALENTINE, of Boston, held the office [Advocate General] at the time of his death, in 1724, and may have been the immediate



CLARKE.

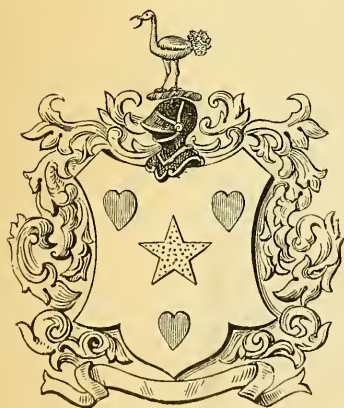


PRICE.



VALENTINE.

BENCLIFFE HALL, ECCLES, LANCASTER CO., ENGLAND.



VALENTINE.

NEW YORK AND SUFFOLK CO., ENGLAND.



FFYTCHÉ.

successor of Mr. Lynde. [*Benjamin Lynde*, who had been appointed to the office in 1697. He was a relative—perhaps a brother—of Mary Lynde, who afterward became the wife of Mr. Valentine. He subsequently became a Judge of the Superior Court.] Mr. Valentine was a lawyer of distinguished learning and integrity. An argument of his in the case of *Matson v. Thomas*, in which he was opposed by Auchmutty, Reed and Littles, is preserved, in which he manifested great familiarity with legal principles, as well as ability as an advocate. He is also said to have been an agreeable and expressive speaker."

As to the parentage of Mr. Valentine, it is certain that he was *not* the son of Rev. Thomas Valentine, Vicar of Frankfort, as General Pierce asserts; for that gentleman died childless. The following document, in the handwriting of Thomas Valentine, of Hopkinton, who was a son of John Valentine, would seem to throw some light upon the matter. Though not dated, it is indorsed,—

"*Copy of a Letter to Mr. Wm. Trenholm, Merchant in Plymouth,*
Aug. 1774:

"SIR,—I am informed by Captain Coleman, of Boston, that you have been inquiring after some person of my name who had something left to him by some Relative in Old England, but could not find him. My father was born in Lancashire in England, and had several Relations living there some years ago—particularly an Uncle, the Rev. Mr. Thomas Valentine of Epsom, who, by Letters, gave us, his Relations in N. E. some reason to expect he would take notice of us in his last Will. I shall take it very kind of you if you will give yourself the trouble to write me a line giving me further information of the affair. In so doing you will greatly oblige

"Your most Obt. Humb. Servt.

"(Signed)

T. V.

"Please direct to me at Hopkinton, to the care of Mr. Wm. Gooch, at the Sign *Admiral Vernon*, Boston."

The following letter, from the clergyman referred to in the foregoing, may have been one of those upon which these "great expectations" were based:—

"LONDON Nov'r 10th 1753.

"MY DEAR NEPHEW,—I cannot easily express the great pleasure I had at the arrival of your letter with the account of your person and family; though that had a great allowy in the mention of the loss of your companion in life; which is a mournful event especially in so numerous a family where the tender care of a mother is as much wanted as the wisdom of a Father. 'Tis easy to say we must submit, but a hard lesson to learn in the School of Providence. I pray God give you all the patience to bear, and wisdom to improve such trying dispensations. Tho' I have not the satisfaction of seeing my relations in New England nor ever expect to be so happy on earth, yet I hope to meet them in heaven, with any alloy or end. In the mean time, I do not forget but give them a constant place in my addresses to the mercy seat; when I ask wisdom and Grace for my own Soul to lead us through the present valley of tears to that state, where all tears shall be wiped away. I wish I had power equal to do more according to the affections of my heart for my dear relations at a distance.

"You desire an account of our family in Old England which by time and death are reduced in numbers. I have only one sister remaining, who has a son marry'd with children, and one daughter who lives with her mother and who is dutifull and servicable to her mother in the evening of life.

"There are many nephews and nieces that are prudent and sober in their behavior; tho' not in the prosperity of the world. My Cozen Thomas Valentine is a worthy clergyman in Ireland who possesses the seat and estate of the family, that has been some hundred years in the same name.

"I have sent him the account of the family, not being willing the estate (tho' not large) should change its name.

"This is the account I send you, but your family are more numerous, and prosperous in New England.

"I have nothing to add but the assurances of my esteem, and affection to all my dear relations which I would be glad to manifest in Religion and friendship to the utmost of my power.

"I commend you to God's Protection, blessing and conduct, and am with affectionate respects to all my dear relations in New England,

"Dear Nephew,

"Your faithful friend and Affectionate Uncle,

"THOMAS VALENTINE.

"LONDON, Nov'ber 10th, 1753.

"I will soon write to your Brother and Sister Gouch."

In the foregoing letters, it will be seen that the relationship of uncle and nephew are acknowledged on both sides. Now, if this is correct, then the parentage of John Valentine is settled; for the Matriculation Papers of this Rev. Thomas Valentine, of Epsom, show that he entered Trinity College, Dublin, in 1692, at the age of sixteen, where he is recorded as the "son of Francis Valentine, Merchant, of Lancashire." Though a link in the chain may be wanting, yet, from the foregoing it would appear that John Valentine was an elder son of this "Francis Valentine, Merchant, of Lancashire"—that he must have emigrated to Boston when a young man just of age—that he remained a bachelor until forty-eight or fifty years of age, when he married, in 1702, Mary, only daughter of Samuel Lynde, Esq., of Boston, by whom he had seven children—and that he must have been nearly or quite seventy years of age at the time of his death, February 1, 1724. It is a matter of regret that the exact *record* of one so prominent, and whose course was so honorable, should be found so indefinite and uncertain; but the above is believed to be as correct and clear as it can be made at this late day.*

* From a document recently received from England, I find that a John Valentine was baptized in Eccles, Lancashire, April 25, 1643. There is some reason to suppose that *this* was the one who was made freeman in Boston, 1675; and that the John Valentine who married Mary Lynde in 1702, must have been a *son* of this freeman John—in which case, Mary Lynde, instead of marrying a tough old bachelor of nearly fifty, had a young husband of about her own age. If this supposition is well-founded, then "ye Lawyer," instead of being an old gentleman of seventy at the time of his melancholy exit, was probably about forty-five or fifty, and right in the prime of life. It seems strange that no public or private record can be found which would positively settle this question; yet so it is. It is the hope of the writer that the publication of this work may yet bring to light some item or record which shall settle the question beyond all doubt or controversy.

CHAPTER XIV.

THOMAS VALENTINE, OF HOPKINTON.

THOMAS VALENTINE, the fourth son of John and Mary Lynde Valentine, was born in Boston, August 3, 1713. As his maternal grandfather, Samuel Lynde, Esq., of Boston, owned a large property in Freetown, Mass., it appears probable that Thomas, as well as his older brother, Samuel, divided his youth and early manhood between that place and Boston. In conveyances and legal documents made after he was of age, he is entitled "Merchant, of Boston;" and therefore, though sometimes spoken of as coming from Freetown, he undoubtedly called Boston his home. When and where he first became acquainted with the beautiful ELIZABETH GOOCH (whose likeness, taken from a painting made in her sixteenth year, is *attempted* on another page), does not appear; but it was probably about the time of, or soon after, his removal to Hopkinton. She was the daughter of James Gooch, Esq., and Hester, his wife, who owned a farm adjoining his own. They were married July 17, 1735, he having already purchased a large tract of land on the southern declivity of the famous Magunco Hill, in that town, near where John Eliot had his Indian church and burial place. The old Frankland farm adjoining it, and "all that region round about," are classic ground, not only because of Eliot's labors, but for reasons fully set forth in Rev. Elias Nason's "*Memoirs of Sir Harry Frankland*," and more especially because

Mrs. H. B. Stowe has made it the scene of one of her most popular works, "*Oldtown*." True, the latter has made sad havoc of names and places, but, after all, the scene is well chosen, and the story one of great interest and power.

The tract of land taken up by Thomas Valentine then embraced several hundred acres. Some of it was indeed rough and rocky, like much of Hopkinton lands; yet a goodly share of it was level and highly productive. This old "Valentine Farm," except for a short interval, has ever since remained in possession of those who bear the name; but a large portion of its broad acres has been sold off, so that its glory has departed. "*The Old Homestead*" (lately reconstructed and modernized by its present proprietor, William Price Valentine, great-grandson of Thomas) may be seen *as it was*, on another page, and is further described by Mrs. Weston, whose pen and pencil are capable of doing it ample justice, as will be seen. The spot overlooks the village of Ashland, a new town set off from Hopkinton, and lies within the limits of that place.

On this romantic and beautiful spot Thomas and Elizabeth Valentine lived in peace and happiness for seventeen years, rearing their children, and prospering in worldly affairs at least as well as their neighbors. Then came a change; for the light of the house went out. In 1752, the wife and mother died, leaving a brood of eight children—the youngest only two years old, and the eldest less than seventeen—just at a time when they most needed her motherly care. Her husband, true to her memory, lived on in lonely widowhood to the end of his days, or more than *thirty years*—a rare instance in a family that greatly value conjugal or domestic life, as a bachelor or a widower is seldom found among them.

Thomas Valentine seems not to have belonged to the then "standing order," or Congregationalists, as did most of his neighbors and townsmen, but must have adhered to the faith of his fathers; as we find that in 1752 he was allowed 5s. 8d. from his town tax, on account of being an attendant upon the Episcopal Church. How strict a churchman he was does not appear; but his children certainly attended the Congregational Church, and some of them became members of that body.

The first mention made of any Valentine in the Hopkinton Town Records is as follows:—

"Mar. 4, 1750.—Voted to Thomas Valentine for three days' work at the great bridge £6 4s. 3d."

It should here be mentioned that Mr. V. was an Innkeeper (as also were his sons, Samuel and William afterward, and his grandson, Samuel) as well as farmer, so that this charge, so very large for those days, was probably for a gang of men and their entertainment also.

The next mention of Mr. V. in the Records is in 1761, when he was made one of a committee of seven to supply the town with a school. Then, in 1765, he was one of a committee to prepare "Instructions to John Jones, Esq., at this critical conjuncture in relation to British Aggressions"—the said 'Squire Jones being Hopkinton's Representative in the great "General Court," or Provincial Legislature of Massachusetts.

Thomas Valentine died April 17, 1783, in the seventieth year of his age. As already stated, his wife had preceded him, having died April 25, 1752. Their issue and other items being given elsewhere, it is unnecessary to repeat them.

"THE OLD LYNDE BIBLE,"

so often alluded to in these pages, may as well be described here. As stated elsewhere by Mrs. Weston, it was one of the only two things saved at the burning of Thomas Valentine's house—hence its great value as a Family Record, it being the only early account of the family extant. As a book, it is nothing remarkable, being of common octavo size, and having been printed in the year 1662. The fly-leaf gives the list of owners as follows:—

Samuell Lynde,	his Book, 1670.
Mary Valentine,	her Book, 1721.
Thomas Valentine,	his Book, 1732.
Joseph Valentine,	his Book, 1783.
Joseph Valentine,	his Book, 1817.
Joseph Valentine Fitch,	his Book, 1861.

Which, being interpreted, signifies that Samuel Lynde bought the book (in London probably) in 1670—eight years after it was printed—that on his death, in 1721, it became the property of his daughter, Mary Valentine, wife of John—who, at her death, in 1732, left it to her son, Thomas—who, at his death, in 1783, left it to his son, Joseph—who, before his death, in 1817, probably, gave it to his nephew, Joseph, as he had no children to inherit it—who, at his death, in 1861, gave it to his grandson and namesake, Joseph Valentine Fitch, of Maples, Ind., the present owner.

Some of the entries are queer and quaint enough, and it is as remarkable for what it does *not* mention, as for what it does. Thus it gives the day, hour and *minute* of an infant's birth, even though it died in a few hours; but it wholly omits to give any particulars of the tragic end of the illustrious ancestor and

noblest Roman of them all, JOHN VALENTINE, Esq., merely because, in an insane moment, he committed suicide, as though that were a disgrace to him or his posterity!



MISS ELIZABETH GOOCH, OF HOPKINTON, MASS.

AFTERWARDS, MRS. THOMAS VALENTINE.

CHAPTER XV.

THE VALENTINES OF BOSTON AND HOPKINTON.

By MRS. F. E. WESTON, of Boston Highlands, Mass.

JOHAN VALENTINE, the first American progenitor of that name in Boston, Mass., was descended from an ancient family in the parish of Eccles, county of Lancaster, England, where they owned an estate called "Bencliffe Hall." In 1550, the then owner of the estate, Thomas Valentine, wills it to his son, Richard, and, through many generations, it comes to another, Richard Valentine, who was high sheriff of Lancaster, by whom it was willed to his kinsman, Thomas Valentine, of Frankfort, Sligo county, Ireland, who was the Vicar of the English church there. By the Rev. Thomas Valentine, of Frankfort, it was bequeathed, in 1763, to his second cousin, "Samuel Valentine, eldest son of the late John Valentine of Boston in New England." Samuel Valentine's heirs sold the estate, about 1792, to a Mr. Partington, whose wife or mother was probably the Mary Partington mentioned in the Rev. Thomas Valentine's will as being related to him, and to whom he gives a large sum of money.

John Valentine is mentioned in the Boston Records as having been made freeman May 12, 1675. The next entry in the Records is his marriage, April 16, 1702, to Mary Lynde. According to the "*Lynde Bible*," which is now in the possession of Joseph Valentine Fitch, and from which many of the following records

are taken, Mary Lynde was the only surviving child (of a family of five children) of Samuel and Mary (Ballard) Lynde, and was born in Boston, November 16, 1680. The Lynde family being noted both in Old and New England, a few words in regard to them may not come amiss in this account.

Enoch Lynde, of London, married Elizabeth, daughter of Everard and Katherine *Digby*, one of the most renowned and chivalric names in English History. Their son, *Simon* (named for his ancestor, Simon Digby, grandfather of the Earl of Bristol), was born in London, June, 1624. He was a merchant in London, and removed to Boston in 1650. In February, 1652, he married Hannah, daughter of John and Annie Newdigate, of Boston, by whom he had twelve children, many of whom became distinguished in Massachusetts, and from whom are descended some of the best families in New England—among them, the Bowdoins, Ervings, Temples, Olivers, Walters, Winthrops, &c.

Lynde-street, Boston, received its name from this family. *Samuel Lynde*, their eldest son, was born in Boston, December 1, 1653, and married Mary, daughter of Jarvis Ballard, October 20, 1674. Samuel Lynde was a merchant in Boston, where he died October 2, 1721. His wife died February 1, 1697-8. Their only surviving child, Mary Lynde, became the wife of 'John Valentine, as before mentioned. They had seven children, the records of whose births and deaths are taken from the "*Lynde Bible*," as follows:—

SECOND GENERATION.

¹ Samuel, born Dec. 28, 1702; married, 1st, Abigail Durfee, of Tiverton, June 25, 1729; 2d, Rebecca Hall, of Swansea, Oct., 1766.

He died March 14, 1781. He was the inheritor of Bencliffe Hall.

⁹ Elizabeth, born Feb. 22, 1703; m. James Gooch, 1724, son of James and Hester Gooch.

⁹ John, born Nov. 8, 1706; died at Portsmouth, Old England, Sept. 24, 1711.

⁹ Edmond, born Jan. 16, 1709; died Jan. 30, 1710-11.

⁹ Thomas, born Aug. 3, 1713; m. Elizabeth Gooch.

⁹ Mary, born March 23, 1714; m. a Durfee.

⁹ Edmond, born Oct. 22, 1717; died July 4, 1730.

From the notice of the death of the second son, John, at Portsmouth, Old England, at the age of five years, it must be inferred that his parents were visiting Old England at that time.

Samuel Valentine, the eldest son, was the ancestor of the Freetown and Fall River Valentines.

Thomas Valentine, the third son, removed to Hopkinton, Mass., about 1730, where he took up a large tract of land, built a house, and, July 17, 1735, married Elizabeth Gooch, the daughter of James and Hester Gooch.

James Gooch, Esq., owned the land adjoining Thomas Valentine's, and lived in Hopkinton until his house was burned, when he sold his land to Sir Charles Henry Frankland, and removed to Boston. He lived in that part of the city which now bears his name—Gooch-street.

The incidents regarding the burning of his house may be interesting to his descendants, and are therefore given here. Mrs. Gooch was on a visit to her friends in Boston, leaving her house in the charge of negro servants, or slaves. One day a large silver spoon was missing; search was made, but it could not be found. In the evening, as one of the black women went up stairs to put her child to bed, she thought of the lost spoon, and, supposing her child might have

had it playing with it in the garret, she commenced searching, and tipped down a barrel, which was filled with tow. Her candle fell into the tow, and instantly there was a blaze. She lost all presence of mind, rushed down stairs, forgetting her poor child in her fright; the flames swept everything, and, before aid could be obtained, the house was gone, and the poor child with it. Mrs. Gooch possessed a beautiful head of dark hair, and, when the news came to her of the catastrophe, her hair turned gray in one night. She would never return to live on the farm, so her husband established himself in Boston.

¹ Thomas Valentine and his wife, Elizabeth, had a large family, viz:—

THIRD GENERATION.

- ³ Thomas, born Aug. 31, 1736; m. Rebecca Ingraham, Dec. 20, 1763; was a sailor; his family lived in Boston. A son, Thomas, was born Feb. 22, 1765. A daughter, Rebecca, was buried in King's Chapel ground, Aug. 11, 1769, aged eleven months.
- ³ James, born Dec. 31, 1737; died at Gaudelupe, Sept. 23, 1755.
- ³ Elizabeth, born May 18, 1739; m. a Ballard; lived in Vermont.
- ³ John, born July 1, 1740; settled at Little Compton, R. I.
- ³ Joseph, born Oct. 21, 1741; sailor, unmarried; died at his brother Samuel's in 1817.
- ³ Hester, born Aug. 30, 1743; died Sept. 30, 1745.
- ³ Hester, born Oct. 25, 1744; died Dec. 22, 1744.
- ³ Samuel, born Dec. 7, 1745; m. Elizabeth Jones.
- ³ Mary, born Nov. 14, 1747; m. Zaccheus Ballard; lived in Oxford, Mass.
- ³ Hannah, born June 2, 1749; died Oct. 25, 1749.
- ³ William, born Nov. 2, 1750; m. Elizabeth Jones, daughter of Anthony Jones, and cousin to his brother Samuel's wife.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Samuel Valentine and his Descendants.

- ² Samuel Valentine (² Thomas, ¹ John) fifth son of

Thomas and Elizabeth (Gooch) Valentine, was born at Hopkinton (on the farm taken up by his father about 1730), December 7, 1745. This farm became his at his father's death, and he lived and died upon it. Of his early life and education very little is known. He possessed a refined nature and genial disposition, was tall, slender, and of light complexion. In December, 1771, he married Elizabeth, second daughter of Colonel John and Mary (Mellen) Jones, and granddaughter of Colonel John and Hannah (Simpson) Jones. Hannah Simpson was daughter of Savill Simpson, of Boston, who took up the first land occupied for farming purposes in the town of Hopkinton, about 1689. Much of this land went to his daughter and her children, and is now entirely covered with houses and factories, being the center of the town of Ashland, Mass. The "Magunco Hill" was a portion of this property, which afterwards came to Mrs. Valentine, through her father. The Colonels John Jones, both father and son, were prominent men in Boston and Hopkinton, filling many responsible offices in colonial times, and afterwards. Among the list of Esquires who were in the habit of using coats-of-arms in 1736, by right of birth, was Colonel John Jones, of Hopkinton. In 1754, Colonel John Jones the elder made a will, giving his large property in land, slaves, mills, &c., to his three sons, Dr. Simpson Jones, John Jones, and Anthony Jones, and his six daughters, and their heirs. He died February 7, 1773, aged eighty-two years; and his son, John, the father of Mrs. Valentine, died September 5, 1797, aged seventy-three years. Both father and son are buried in a private ground, where their old moss-covered tomstones are still in existence.

Mrs. Valentine was a woman of rare judgment and

great executive ability, and a good manager in her household. She was the opposite of her husband in looks, being short, thick-set, and of a very dark complexion; the children being also mostly of dark complexion. Thomas, Rebecca and Lawson were the only light ones. In connection with the farm Mr. Valentine carried on a public house, or inn, as it was then called, for many years. He also had a grist-mill, situated on a stream at the lower part of his meadow, which was in operation about two-thirds of the year. He was, moreover, concerned in a nail-factory, near the "Old Ford," some distance from his farm; and, when the war broke out, he and others established a wire-mill on the stream below the grist-mill, on land now owned by the Eames family. These were not all remunerative. The grist-mill, which was the most profitable, was set on fire and entirely consumed, and was never rebuilt. A scheme was started to build a cotton-factory at the lower part of the town; and, as it was supposed it would prove excellent property, every one who had the means wished to obtain shares. Among others, Mr. Valentine went into the scheme, although he gained a very unwilling consent from his wife to sell the land, which came to her from her father, and put the money thus obtained into shares in the factory. His wife had always intended to use the proceeds of *that* land to educate two of her sons at college; and, as she was not very sanguine regarding the cotton-factory scheme, she therefore saw her land sold with great reluctance. Mr. Valentine was not content with the shares thus obtained, for he and his boys did work for the corporation, and received pay in shares in this wonderful factory, that would, in time, give them a fortune. Like many other schemes of this kind, through mismanagement, it proved a disastrous

failure, and he not only lost all the money put in, but was assessed for debts incurred by the company. Whatever Mrs. Valentine disapproved, generally failed. She was an invalid for many years, but so great was her judgment that she could advise about the farm matters better than those who were constantly around the farm—as, although she was unable to leave her room, she seemed to have an intuitive knowledge of what was best to be done.

She died very suddenly, September 28, 1828, about one month after the death of her dear son, Lawson.

In a notice of her death the following remarks were made:—

“Mrs. Valentine was one who lived under the influence of those virtues which render life peaceful and happy. As a wife, she was kind, attentive and affectionate. In this relation of life, discretion marked her footsteps. She made her partner and herself happy by the constancy of her affections and mildness of her disposition. As a mother, she cherished a most lively interest for the happiness of her children. Her family could look to her as capable and willing to afford the best of parental instructions. In her domestic concerns, she was influenced by prudence and economy; and, aided as she was by intelligence, in this capacity she sets a worthy example. As a friend, she was obliging. Possessing the spirit of philanthropy, she had a heart and hand to commiserate and relieve the sufferings of others. She was well known in society as the friend of peace. Possessing a strong mind, and intelligent, her advice was no less salutary abroad than at home. As a Christian, no trait was more eminently seen in her character than that of humility. This she cultivated in the spirit of the Gospel. Having long lived justly esteemed, she died much lamented.”

Her second daughter, Betsey, kept the house during her father's lifetime, for they always were good liver, and everything went on the same until the death of Mr. Valentine, March 10, 1834. Then the youngest son, Charles, and Betsey carried on the farm, retaining the

same help, in doors and out, as in their father's lifetime. In the early years they had some of the slaves, bequeathed by Mrs. Valentine's grandfather to her father, in the family. In about two years the farm was sold to Lucian Snow, of Woodstock, Vt., a man who had lived with Mr. Valentine many years. He and his brother, Charles, took charge of the farm together for a few years, when it was purchased of them by Andrew Price Valentine, grandson of Samuel Valentine. This was the only time the farm was out of the Valentine name since it was first settled by Thomas Valentine. The farm was afterwards divided between Andrew Price and William Price Valentine, sons of Lawson Valentine, they owning what is left of it at the present time, 1874. After the cotton-factory was built, that part of the town, and up beyond the Valentine farm, was called Unionville; but later, a portion of Holliston, Framingham, Southboro' and Hopkinton was set off as a separate town, by the name of Ashland.

The first house built by Thomas Valentine was burned, all the articles that were known to have been saved from this fire being the old "Lynde Bible," and a mahogany or oak escritoir, evidently of English make, badly scotched—a very curious affair, which was in the family of *Captain* Joseph Valentine for many years, and is now in possession of his daughter, who resides at Cambridge, Mass.

Thomas Valentine rebuilt, probably, on the same site, as melted glass, nails, &c., have been found in digging under and about the present house. Samuel Valentine, in his time, raised the roof, altered it somewhat, and put it in good order. It was changed a little in the interior when A. P. Valentine purchased it, stoves for cooking and warming the rooms being substituted



FEW

for the generous open fire-places, where the wood used was merely sawed, not split, for back-logs; the crane from which the pots and kettles hung; the stone hearth, where the crickets came and chirped in the autumn evenings; the high-backed settle drawn up on one side of the fire-place; the iron andirons, huge and strong—all these old accompaniments of the ancient kitchen were pushed aside to make way for the modern improvements. Two of the fire-places were, however, retained for a time, but finally yielded to the want of more heat, with less expenditure of labor and wood. In 1856, W. P. Valentine changed the interior, and, in 1870, he tore the poor old house all to pieces, inside and out. The barn, which stood on a hill, some distance from the house, was moved close up to it. So complete is the change, that were it not for the old cider-mill, which stands opposite the house, and the old trees, no one would recognize the spot. A small sketch, taken by Miss Ellen Bowditch, and a picture, painted from this sketch, and from memory, by one of the family, is all that is left to tell of what it once was.

The Hopkinton Railroad has gone through some of the very best land on the farm, in several directions, making sad havoc with the trees, and cutting the farm into small pieces, injuring it for farming purposes, far beyond the very small sum paid for the land taken, and injury done.

In a few years this old farm, where so many generations of the Valentines have been born, lived and died, will have passed away, cut up, divided and subdivided, and this once retired and pleasant spot perhaps be covered with houses, with nothing left to tell of its former quietness and beauty.

Samuel Valentine's children were numerous, and all but one lived to grow up. They were:—

- ⁴ Samuel Valentine, Jr., born Feb. 14, 1773; m. 1st, Fanny Clarke; 2nd, Mary Fisk.
- ⁴ John Jones, born Feb. 5, 1775; m. Sally Young.
- ⁴ Joseph, born Nov. 18, 1776; m. 1st, Fanny Haven; 2nd, Eliza Borden.
- ⁴ Mary, born Jan. 11, 1779; m. Dea. Elijah Fitch.
- ⁴ Thomas, born July 8, 1780; m. Hellen Read.
- ⁴ James, born Aug. 20, 1782; died Oct. 20, 1782.
- ⁴ Betsey, born Oct. 28, 1784; m. Dea. Elijah Fitch.
- ⁴ Harry, born Oct. 5, 1786; m. Mary Manney.
- ⁴ Rebecca, born Sept. 19, 1788; died unmarried, January 8, 1826.
- ⁴ Fanny, born March 20, 1790; m. Homer Tilton.
- ⁴ Lawson, born Sept. 22, 1792; m. Mary Ann Price.
- ⁴ Charles, born March 6, 1797; m. Isanna Chamberlain.

FIFTH GENERATION.

⁴ Samuel Valentine, Jr. (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jones) Valentine, was born at Hopkinton, at the old homestead, February 14, 1773, St. Valentine's Day. He was educated at the District School, with his brothers, sisters, Dr. Stimpson's, Dr. Shepherd's, and Mr. Deuch's children, besides several other families. The first school-house was a small wooden building, situated about where Mr. Enslin's barn now stands; the second, built of brick, which remained standing until within a few years, when it was taken down, and A. P. Valentine built a house just back of the site. Samuel remained with his father, assisting him on the farm, until he and his brother, Joseph, opened a store together, in a building running along the yard adjoining his father's house. In a few years he gave this up, and removed to the upper part of the town, now the center, and purchased a stone house, which he remodeled into a public house. He also built a store adjoining the upper end of the house, and carried on hotel, store and farm until his death. He married, for first wife,

Frances Clark, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Hill) Clark, Jr., who was born September 25, 1767; married May 25, 1800; died April 12, 1808, leaving two daughters and one son. When young she was very beautiful; as a wife, mother and friend, very much beloved. She possessed great executive ability, and, although confined to her room for many years, she managed her household with ease and thorough completeness. He married, for second wife, Mary Fisk, daughter of Richard Fisk, of Framingham, Mass. She was born January 29, 1783; married January 1, 1809. Samuel Valentine, Jr., died February 19, 1823, a few days after completing his fiftieth year. His widow was a capable, energetic woman, and carried on the house in connection with the farm, supporting her family, which consisted of eight of her own, and three of her husband's children. After a time she converted the house into a summer resort for boarders from the cities, and this she continued up to the time of her death, at an advanced age, August 13, 1861.

Children by First Wife.

⁵ Mary Clark, born Feb. 18, 1801; m. William Dennison Jamison.

⁵ Albert, born March 8, 1803; died in Boston, June 22, 1829.

⁵ Emerline, born Oct. 15, 1806; unmarried; still living in Hopkinton.

Children by Second Wife.

⁵ Fanny, born Nov. 12, 1809; m. Philip W. Bixby.

⁵ Susan Gilbert, born Dec. 27, 1810; m. Homer Tilton.

⁵ Eliza Fisk, born Nov. 10, 1813; m. Benjamin S. Farnsworth.

⁵ George, " " " went to Detroit, Mich., 1838; m. Caroline Frost in 1844. He died July 23, 1846. Wife and children all dead.

⁵ Samuel Fisk, born 1815; m. Henrietta M. Jackson.

⁵ Jane, born Jan. 4, 1817; m. Dr. James Swan Sullivan, who died at Savannah, Geo., Feb. 20, 1874.

⁵ John Tyng, born Sept. 2, 1818; m. Mrs. Mary (Claffin) Valentine.
Ann Maria, born Dec. 23, 1819; m. Charles Winslow Claffin.

CHAPTER XVI.

DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL VALENTINE—CONTINUED.

By MRS. F. E. WESTON.

JOHN JONES VALENTINE (³Samuel, ²Thomas, ¹John), brother of the preceding, born February 5, 1775; received the same education in the District School. He remained with his father a few years, when, becoming restless, his father gave him his time, and he went to Boston, entered into business, and was long known under the firm of Bixby & Valentine, and later, as Bixby, Valentine & Co. It was one of the oldest firms in Boston. He was a good business man, whole-souled, free with his money, and always ready to assist others. He married Sally Young, who was born at Wellfleet, Mass., 1780, the date of the marriage not being known. She was daughter of Dr. Young. An anecdote of him, related by a cousin (on the mother's side), may not be uninteresting. This cousin, John J. Clarke, Esq., always attended to Mr. Valentine's law business, when he had any. One day he was in Mr. Clarke's office. During the conversation religious subjects were broached, and some remark made by Mr. Valentine led Mr. Clarke to say, "Why, John, I was not aware that you were religiously inclined;—to what sect do you belong?" "*Upland Baptists*,"* was the quick reply.

* The explanation of this is, that he was long a regular attendant upon the ministry of Dr. Baldwin, pastor of the Second Baptist Church, Boston, but never became a member of the church.

During the latter part of his life he was very fleshy, like his mother, and, like her, he died very suddenly. He had retired, as well as usual, when his wife was awakened in the night by a strange noise he was making. She endeavored to rouse him, but without success, and, before she could obtain assistance, he was dead. He died March 7, 1844, aged sixty-nine years. His widow died at Cambridgeport, March 29, 1845, aged sixty-five years. Their children were:—

Lucinda Young, died in infancy.

Caroline Clarke, born in Boston, 1802; married, 1st, Joseph Fox, of Milford, Mass, June, 1825. He was of the firm of Fox & Bixby, burned out in the Kilby-street fire, 1825. He died January 20, 1828. They had one son, who died in infancy. She married, 2nd time, Oct., 1834, Henry Mellen Chamberlain, lawyer, of Cambridgeport. She died January 24, 1858.

⁵ Gorham, born June, 1804; died Oct. 2, 1805.

⁵ Charles Henry, died in infancy.

⁵ John Young, born 1808; was with his father in business for a time. He went to California in 1853; died at Crescent City, Nov. 18, 1871; married, 1st, Rosalie Purdy, of Newburg, N. Y.; 2nd, Elizabeth Stevens, who survives him.

⁵ Mary Ann Dexter, born July 31, 1812; m. 1st, N. T. Rogers; 2nd, G. W. Light.

⁵ Sarah, died in infancy.

⁵ Lucinda Mayo, born Aug., 1818; was the third wife of Henry M. Chamberlain; died in De Soto, Wis., Nov. 18, 1868.

⁵ Charles Henry, born Sept. 14, 1820; lives in California.

⁵ George Frederic, born Feb. 14, 1826 (St. Valentine's Day); died March 29, 1861.

COLONEL JOSEPH VALENTINE.

⁴Joseph Valentine (³Samuel, ²Thomas, ¹John), brother of preceding, born November 18, 1776. He and his brother, Samuel, Jr., had a store together, adjoining their father's house, but gave that up, and bought out Samuel Haven, Jr., and kept that business for a time,

when, his house being burned, he removed to Boston, about 1825 or 1826, and engaged in business in the firm of Burrill, Kimball & Co. He returned to Hopkinton again, about 1830, and purchased the Price place. The old Roger Price house had been burned a few years before, and he built, upon the same site, a large brick house, where he continued to reside during the remainder of his life. During the war of 1812 he was Colonel, and stationed in Boston, or thereabouts. He was representative from the town of Hopkinton for many years; and, being a clear-headed, shrewd man, his speeches were always excellent, and to the point. He purchased some of the first mill privileges on the Genesee river, Rochester, N. Y., and, had he kept them, they would have given him a large fortune. He also purchased land in St. Louis.

He married Fanny Haven in 1799. She was the daughter of Samuel Haven, who went from Hopkinton to Shrewsbury, about 1800. By her he had a large family. She died June 27, 1841. In August, 1842, he married Mrs. Eliza Borden, daughter of Leonard Walker. He died March 26, 1845, and his widow married Nathaniel Johnson, of Hopkinton. His children were:—

⁵ Harriet Jones, born 1800; m. 1st, Abraham Harrington; 2nd, Dr. Jefferson Pratt.

⁵ John Lowell, born 1802; m. Miriam Haven.

⁵ Joseph Haven, born 1806; died in Smyrna, 1831.

⁵ George Washington, born 1809; m. Mary W. Claflin; died in St. Louis, 1840.

⁵ Eliza Ann, born 1813; m. B. G. Cutter, of Louisville, Ky.

⁵ Charles Henry, born 1817; m. 1st, C. A. S. Jones; 2nd, Julia F. Devens.

⁵ Edward Hopkins, born 1822; m. 1st, Julia Moses; 2nd, Clara G. Baker.

⁴ Mary Valentine (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of preceding, and eldest daughter of Samuel and Eliza (Jones) Valentine, born January 11, 1779; married June 11, 1800, Elijah Fitch, third son of Rev. Elijah and Hannah (Fuller) Fitch. He was born June 24, 1778. His father was the second pastor of the Congregational Church in Hopkinton, who was descended from the Rev. James Fitch, first minister of Norwich, Conn., who was brother of Thomas Fitch, Governor of Connecticut, 1754-1766. They came from an old family, of Bocking, Essex county, England, where Thomas and James were born. The family coat-of-arms is still in the name in England and America. Elijah Fitch had his father's farm, which he carried on until within a few years of his death. He went into silk-worm raising. In his family the first silk was spun from the cocoons in Massachusetts. He also raised bees, and sold honey. He was chosen Deacon of Rev. Nathaniel Howe's church, February 7, 1814; which office he held more than thirty-three years. His wife was a very industrious, capable woman, and brought up a large family. She died September 22, 1835, aged fifty-six years. Her husband married her sister, Betsey, November 2, 1836. She was another capable woman, a good manager in doors and out. She died February 21, 1843, of lung fever.

Deacon Fitch married, the third time, Mrs. Olive Hayward, in 1843, who survived him. He died very suddenly, from over-exertion, April 27, 1847, near the railway station at Brighton. While hastening to catch the train, he fell instantly dead. He was the last of his father's family. All his children were by his first wife, and were:—

⁵ William Fuller, born May 28, 1801; m. Eliza Ann Lyon.

-
- ⁵ Emily Stimpson, born July 26, 1802 ; m. Edward D. Baker.
 - ⁵ John Augustus, born Oct. 8, 1803 ; m. Lucy Anne Howe.
 - ⁵ Leonard Millen, born June 3, 1805 ; m. Louisa Ball.
 - ⁵ Mary Ann, born April 8, 1807 ; m. Gilman Ball.
 - ⁵ Fanny Valentine, born Dec. 24, 1808 ; m. John Sawyer.
 - ⁵ James Harvey, born Oct. 7, 1810 ; m. Susan Hayward.
 - ⁵ Elizabeth Jones, born Sept. 7, 1813 ; m. Fisher Hemenway.
 - ⁵ Nathaniel Howe, born July 16, 1815 ; m. 1st, Adeline Valentine ;
2nd, Mary Bailey.
 - ⁵ Hannah Fuller, born Dec. 23, 1816 ; died Jan. 24, 1838.
 - ⁵ Elijah, Jr., born March 1, 1819 ; died in Texas, May 20, 1841.
 - ⁵ Charles Henry, born Sept. 2, 1820 ; m. Augusta Parker.

⁴ Thomas Valentine (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of the preceding, born July 8, 1780 ; remained with his father for a time ; then went into his brother Samuel's store. He left the store, and purchased the Dench farm, with the "*Dench House*," that Mrs. Stowe has made so famous, by mistaking it for the "*Frankland House*." He also bought a large wood-lot, with pasturing, near Holliston. He had a brick-yard on the farm, which he worked. He married Helen Read in 1803, daughter of Ephraim Read, of Hopkinton. Just as he had laid the foundation for making a good living, he was seized with a fever, and died October 8, 1825. His widow survived him many years, and died at Ashland, December 23, 1850. Their children were :—

- ⁵ Adeline Matilda, born Jan. 2, 1804 ; m. Benjamin Pond.
- ⁵ Lucinda Young, born April 4, 1807 ; m. Spencer Nolen.
- ⁵ Helen Maria, born Feb. 17, 1810 ; m. James M. Jones.
Emily Read, born Jan. 11, 1815 ; m. Daniel C. Morey.
- ⁵ Thomas Bucklin, born Aug. 6, 1821 ; m. Harriet H. Parker.

⁴ Harry Valentine (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of the preceding, born October 5, 1786 ; married, in 1807, to Mary Mawney, daughter of Dr. Wil-



liam and Elizabeth (Clarke) Mawney, of Providence, R. I. He had a country variety store, under the firm of Herrick & Valentine, at the upper part of Hopkinton, where he continued for a few years, and then bought out Samuel Haven, Jr., who had a store in Shrewsbury, Mass. He moved his family to Shrewsbury, where he remained until 1822, when he went to New York, and engaged in business with Mr. Pettengill. After a time he went into the manufacturing of cotton at Stirling, Conn., but still continued in business in New York. He kept his cotton-factory going until his death, which took place in New York, March 7, 1847. His widow died in Brooklyn, New York, 1864. Their children were:—

⁵ Maria A., born June 10, 1808; m. Winthrop Eaton.

⁵ Edward Henry, born July 2, 1805; m. Olive L. Place.

⁵ John Mawney, born March 13, 1811; died Feb. 4, 1857.

⁵ Elizabeth, born March 26, 1813; m. A. H. Kimmell, March 25, 1833; died August 27, 1833.

⁵ Horatio, born June 26, 1815; died Dec. 7, 1822.

Harriet A., born Sept. 1, 1817; m. Dr. P. H. Wildman.

Alfred A., born Sept. 27, 1819; m. Sarah P. Ingalls.

⁴ Fanny Valentine (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of preceding, and youngest daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jones) Valentine, born March 20, 1790; married, October 22, 1817, Homer Tilton, son of Abraham Tilton, of Hopkinton. He was born December 23, 1792; was in business for a time at Cambridgeport; then moved to Hubbardston, Mass, where he had a country variety store; thence went to Unionville. From there he moved to Framingham, where he was partner of Eliphalet Wheeler for a time, and then went into partnership with John Jones Clark and Levi Eaton. About 1835 he moved to New York, where he continued in business until his death.

Mrs. Tilton was an excellent wife and mother, capable and energetic. She died in New York, August 4, 1850.

Mr. Tilton married, for his second wife, Susan Gilbert, daughter of Samuel, Jr., and Mary (Fisk) Valentine, June 23, 1851. He died September 27, 1869. His widow is still living, in New York. Mr. Tilton possessed a cane, which, for its historical associations, ought to be mentioned. It was made, in 1693, for Henry Plympton; bears his initials, "H. P., '93," on the head. It was presented *by him* to Governor John Hancock, and he (Governor Hancock) presented it to Michael Homer. Mr. Tilton, being named for Mr. Homer, received the cane from him. Mr. Tilton gave the cane to his grandson, Homer Tilton, son of E. L. Tilton, and the cane is now in possession of the latter. His children by his first wife were:—

⁵ George Homer, born March 30, 1819; died June 11, 1819.

⁵ Albert Homer, born April 2, 1820; m. Joanna Spader.

⁵ George Eugene, born April 22, 1822; m. Mrs. Joanna Sirrine.

⁵ Edward Lafayette, born June 13, 1824; m. Mary E. Pentland.

⁵ Lawson Valentine, born April 13, 1828; m. Mary Marks Fowler.

By his second wife.

⁵ Samuel Valentine, born May 17, 1852; died Nov. 30, 1855.

LAWSON VALENTINE.

⁴ Lawson Valentine (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), seventh son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jones) Valentine, was born September 22, 1792; remained with his father until he was twenty-one. He then went to Leicester Academy for a time. From there he went to Cambridgeport, and entered the store of Hayden & Miriam. He remained with them until he went into business, under the firm of Parker, Goodnow & Val-

entine, Cambridgeport. He married, December 15, 1817, Mary Ann Price, born at Hopkinton, January 24, 1792, daughter of Major William Price, and granddaughter of Commissary Roger Price, who was Rector of King's Chapel from 1729 to 1746. The marriage took place at the house of Madam Elizabeth Price, the only surviving daughter of Rev. Roger and Elizabeth (Bull) Price. She afterwards became an inmate of Lawson Valentine's family, and died with them, July 3, 1826. Andrew Price, the youngest child of Roger Price, was educated at Oxford, and became a clergyman of the Established Church. He had a living at Bromley, and one at Britwell, but lived and died at the latter place, June 7, 1856, at the age of ninety-eight years. He was born in England, and never came to this country. He was the last male of this branch of the Price family.

Lawson Valentine left Cambridgeport after the firm was dissolved, and went into business in Kilby-street, Boston, about 1822. In a year or two he associated himself with a brother of one of his former partners, under the firm of William Parker & Co., paper business, 116 State-street. They owned and carried on paper-mills at Watertown and Sudbury. He placed a large sum of money, for the times, in this concern, and never drew out one dollar for the support of his family during his life, but let the profits due him go into the business to increase the capital and enlarge the business. In May, 1828, his health gave out, and he was obliged to keep in the house for a few days to recruit. His partner sent one of the customers to him who had not been quite square in his business relations with the firm. During the excitement of the interview Mr. Valentine fell senseless upon the floor. Assistance was rendered at once, but he was found to

be paralyzed, utterly speechless and helpless; and in this condition he remained three months. He appeared to have his senses, but was unable to communicate what was passing in his mind. Although every means was tried, his anxiety and distress were so great that the efforts made would throw him into spasms. Everything was done by physicians and friends, but he never rallied, and grew weaker daily until his death, August 17, 1828. His funeral took place at Hopkinton, and his remains were placed in the Price tomb.

He was a man greatly beloved by all who knew him, for he was always rendering aid and assistance to others, either in business or private matters. He was an excellent business man—prompt, energetic, and of great integrity of character. His manners were winning and gentlemanly. In appearance he was tall, well made, of a light complexion, and possessed a pleasing countenance. He was styled the "*flower of the family*," by those who knew him best. A picture, in water colors, was taken of him as he lay ill, but all his friends miss his cheery and bright expression in it, and many have failed to recognize it at all. Some twenty-five years after his death his only daughter met, at a friend's, an old gentleman, who inquired whose daughter she was, and, when she told him, he placed his hand upon her head, and said, "Thank God for your father, my child, for he was a GOOD MAN."

During Mr. Valentine's illness his wife sent to the firm for money, and received one hundred dollars in *cash*, and sixty dollars was paid for wood, which she needed, and this was all that was ever received by his family from the concern from that day to this. Had it not been for his business matters outside of the concern, and his wife's property, his family would have been left destitute. He was a kind husband, an

indulgent father, and a great provider; and it is now supposed the distress he showed in not being able to communicate to his friends, was owing to the fear he felt in regard to his business matters. He attended Dr. Lowell's church, Boston, but was not a member of the church. He belonged to the Society of Masons, and had attained and passed some of the higher offices in the society at the time of his death.

His widow, Mary A. (Price) Valentine, married a second time, August 2, 1841, Isaac Peabody Osgood, born at Peterboro', N. H., son of Dr. Kendall and Lois (Peabody) Osgood. He graduated at Harvard College, 1814; was a lawyer at No. 5 Court-street, Boston, upwards of forty years. He was made guardian of Lawson Valentine's children, by the Judge of Probate. He died in Roxbury, Mass., January 12, 1867.

Mrs. Mary A. (Price, Valentine) Osgood is still living at Roxbury (Boston Highlands), being eighty two years of age. She retains her faculties in a remarkable degree; is bright, energetic and active; attends to her household and business matters as well as ever. Her memory is wonderful. In her young days she saw at her aunts, Madam Price's house, the very best society in the country; and her accounts of the "olden times" are interesting and accurate. To her is largely due most of the history of this branch of the Valentine family. The children were:—

Andrew Price, born Nov. 14, 1818; m. Hannah Read.

William Price, born Sept. 30, 1820; m. Caroline Warren.

Edward Lawson, born Aug. 3, 1823; m. Mary J. Angier.

Infant, born June 12, 1825; died June 13, 1825.

Frances Erving, born June 4, 1827; m. Samuel M. Weston.

CHARLES VALENTINE.

⁴ Charles Valentine (³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of the preceding, and youngest child of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jones) Valentine, was born March 6, 1797. He remained on the farm with his father a time; then went to the Framingham Academy. He then went to the center of the town of Hopkinton, and established himself in business there. He married, September 16, 1821, Isanna Chamberlain. She was the daughter of Moses and Rhoda (Mellen) Chamberlain. They went to live in the old Roger Price house, and their two eldest children were born there. He then removed to Cambridgeport, where he lived, and carried on business in Boston. In 1826 he was of the firm of Valentine & Bridges, until they dissolved, and he went in with Daniel Draper. He was with him several years. In 1832 he was by himself, at 13 Long Wharf, in 1836 having taken in his brother-in-law, Ambrose Chamberlain, under the name of Charles Valentine & Co. In 1839 the firm had removed to 4 South Market-street, where they continued until Mr. Valentine's death. Charles Valentine was a shrewd business man, and carried on a very extensive business, both in Boston and at the West. On the morning of January 10, 1850, he rose apparently in his usual health, but some member of the family hearing a fall, ran to his room, and found him dead upon the floor. He died of heart disease, which had already taken so many of the family. He was a member of the Rev. Mr. Stearn's church (Congregational) for many years. His widow is living* at Newtonville, Mass., at the

* Mrs. Isanna C., widow of Charles Valentine, died in New York city, while on a visit to her sons, April 23, 1874.

present time, 1874. At her house is the portrait of Thomas Valentine's wife, Elizabeth Gooch. This likeness, which has hung in the "Old Valentine House" about a century, has been restored, and is in a good state of preservation. The companion portraits, supposed to be her father and mother, are in possession of Mrs. Samuel P. Barker, Scituate, Mass.

Charles and Isanna Valentine's children were:—

- ⁵ Sarah Elizabeth, born at Hopkinton, Jan. 20, 1823; married to Joseph S. Allen, of New York, Oct. 12, 1849.
- ⁵ Augusta Maria, born at Hopkinton, Oct. 31, 1824; m. Ezra T. Nelson.
- ⁵ Infant daughter, born Nov. 20, 1826; died Nov. 20, 1826.
- ⁵ Lawson, born at Cambridgeport, April 13, 1828; m. Lucy Houghton.
- ⁵ Henry Chamberlain, born at Cambridgeport, April 13, 1830; m. Grace Barrett.
- ⁵ Ann Rebecca, born at Cambridgeport, Dec. 24, 1831; died March 4, 1834.
- ⁵ Rebecca Jones, born at Cambridgeport, Feb. 22, 1834; m. Leland Fairbanks.
- ⁵ Ellen, born at Cambridgeport, Sept. 1, 1836.
- ⁵ Caroline, born at Cambridgeport, Sept. 16, 1837; died May 16, 1841.
- ⁵ Frances Gertrude, born at Cambridgeport, March 23, 1842; m. A. H. Sylvester.
- ⁵ Charles, born at Cambridgeport, May, 1845; died July, 1845.
- ⁵ Charles Theodore, born at Cambridgeport, Oct. 26, 1846; m. Charlotte G. Light.

CHAPTER XVII.

DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL VALENTINE—CONTINUED.

By MRS. F. E. WESTON.

SIXTH GENERATION.

⁵ MARY CLARK VALENTINE (⁴ Samuel, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the eldest daughter of Samuel, Jr., and Fanny (Clark) Valentine, born at Hopkinton, February 18, 1801; married, December 15, 1822, William Dennison Jennison. He was son of William and Sarah (Sumner) Jennison; born in Shrewsbury, Sept. 10, 1798; was in business in Swanton, Vt., Hopkinton, and New York, and finally settled in Unionville (now Ashland, Mass.) where he had a country variety store until his death, February 22, 1852. Mrs. Jennison is still living. Like her mother, she was very handsome. Their children were:—

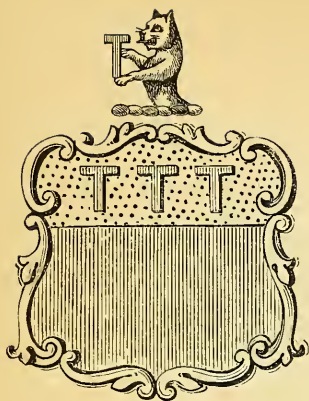
⁶ William Clark, born May 28, 1824; lives in New York.

⁶ Mary Frances, born March 1, 1830; died Jan. 9, 1835.

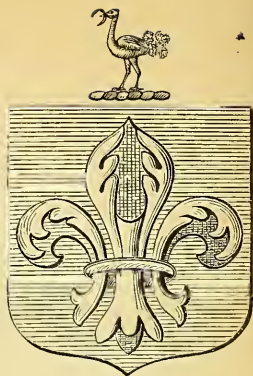
⁶ Albert Valentine, born Dec. 21, 1831; lives in New York.

⁶ Fanny Clark, born Jan. 1, 1837; m. S. C. Bixby.

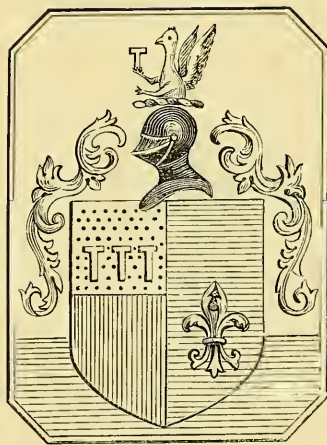
⁵ Fanny Valentine (⁴ Samuel, Jr., ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the daughter of Samuel, Jr., and Mary (Fisk) Valentine, born in Hopkinton, November 12, 1809; married Philip Wentworth Bixby, April 22, 1829. He was in business in Boston, under the firm of Fox & Bixby, burned out in the Kilby-street fire 1825. Afterwards, for many years, employed by the Eastern Rail-



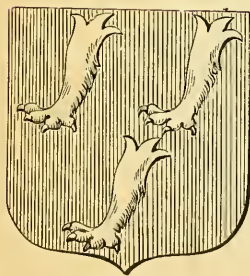
ENOCH LYNDE.



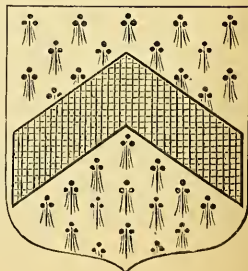
DIGBY.



SIMON LYNDE.



NEWDIGATE.



JONES.

road Company. He died April 29, 1857. Mrs. Bixby died June 26, 1866. Their children were:—

⁶ Samuel Valentine, born Dec. 12, 1829; m. Mary Bartlett, June, 1852. Mary Lizzie, George Dale, Nellie Valentine, their children, all dead. S. V. Bixby was accidentally drowned at Hull, June 5, 1869.

⁶ Frances Maria, born April 4, 1833.

⁶ Alfred, born Sept. 8, 1836; m. Orelia C. Parmelee, of Lansing, Mich., July 1, 1862; resides in Lansing.

⁵ Eliza Fisk Valentine (⁴ Samuel, Jr., ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), twin daughter of Samuel, Jr., and Mary (Fisk) Valentine, born November 10, 1813; married Benjamin S. Farnsworth, March 21, 1832. He was born in Boston, August 9, 1804. He was in business in Hopkinton; removed to Detroit, Mich., 1837, where they still reside. Their children were:—

⁶ Harriet Eliza, born in Detroit, Aug. 5, 1839.

⁶ Henrietta Louise, born in Detroit, April 16, 1842.

⁶ Mary Susan, born in Detroit, Dec. 17, 1847; m. William W. Smith.

⁵ Samuel Fisk Valentine (⁴ Samuel, Jr., ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), son of Samuel, Jr., and Mary (Fisk) Valentine, born 1815; married Henrietta Maria Jackson, daughter of James and Martha Jackson, of Ashland. She was born October 8, 1823; married May 14, 1845; died November 3, 1854. Samuel Fisk was in business in Boston and Providence, R. I. He died in Hopkinton, October 30, 1863. Their children were:—

⁶ James Jackson, born June 6, 1846; m. Agnes W. Palmer.

⁶ Martha Price, born Nov. 6, 1848. She graduated at the State Normal School, Framingham, Mass., July 10, 1866; commenced teaching, Oct. 1, 1866, in Worcester, where she remained three years; taught in a private school at St. Louis, Mo., one year, and is now teaching in Brookline, Mass.

⁶ Mary Jennison, born Sept. 12, 1851; died Dec. 20, 1854.

⁵ Jane Valentine (⁴ Samuel, Jr., ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of the preceding, born January 4, 1817; married November 24, 1840, to James Swan Sullivan. He was son of William and Sarah (Swan) Sullivan, born in Boston, February 17, 1811; graduated at the Medical College, Harvard, in 1832; practiced his profession in Hopkinton for a time; then removed to Galena, Illinois. From there he went to Darien, Geo.; thence to Savannah, where the family now reside, and where he died, February 20, 1874. Their children were:—

⁶ Sarah Swan, born in Galena, Oct. 7, 1843.

⁶ James, born in Darien, Aug. 17, 1845.

⁶ William, born in Hopkinton, Oct. 13, 1847.

⁶ John, born in Darien, Dec. 23, 1849.

⁶ Swan, born in Hopkinton, Nov. 13, 1851.

⁶ Meredith Amory, born in Hopkinton, Jan. 2, 1853.

⁶ Gertrude, born in Hopkinton, Sept. 13, 1855; died in Savannah.

⁵ John Tyng Valentine (⁴ Samuel, Jr., ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), youngest son of Samuel, Jr., and Mary (Fisk) Valentine, born September 2, 1818; married Mrs. Mary W. (Claffin) Valentine, December, 1814. He carried on his father's farm, and died October 6, 1852. Their children were:—

⁶ Fanny A., born Sept. 21, 1842; is a successful teacher.

⁶ Emma Kate, born May 7, 1844; graduated at the Winthrop School, Boston, receiving the silver medal; graduated at the Girls' High and Normal School, Boston, 1863; has taught, since 1865, at the Winthrop School.

⁶ George Albert, born Aug. 3, 1846; m. Anna E. Loring.

⁵ Ann Maria Valentine (⁴ Samuel, Jr., ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), youngest child of Samuel, Jr., and Mary (Fisk) Valentine, born December 23, 1819; married Charles Winslow Claffin, April 18, 1844. He was

son of James and Susan (Wardsworth) Claflin, of Hopkinton. They reside at Hopkinton. Their children were:—

⁶ Emma Frances, born Feb. 21, 1845; m. Edward W. Piercé.

⁶ Charles Leslie, born March 16, 1851.

⁶ Mary Valentine, born Nov. 3, 1855.

⁵ Mary Ann Dexter Valentine (⁴ John, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the second daughter of John Jones and Sally (Young) Valentine, born in Boston, July 31, 1812; married to Captain Nathaniel Sherburne Rogers, October 20, 1840. He was born at Mt. Vernon, Me., in 1805, and died in New Orleans, January 6, 1848. Their children were:—

⁶ John Jones, born in Boston, Aug. 30, 1841; died in Charleston, S. C., 1842.

⁶ Nathaniel Sherburne, born in Paterson, N. J., June 8, 1845; died in Cambridge, Oct. 24, 1846.

⁶ George Augustus, born in Liverpool, England, Sept. 12, 1843; m. Susan R. Cunningham.

⁵ Harriet Jones Valentine (⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of Colonel Joseph and Fanny (Haven) Valentine, born in Hopkinton, 1800; married Abraham Harrington, in 1816, as his second wife. He was a lawyer; graduated at Harvard College in 1812; settled in Hopkinton, where he died in 1828. Mrs. Harrington married again, in 1829, Dr. Jefferson Pratt, son of David and Lucy Pratt, of Belchertown, where he was born in 1803; graduated at the Berkshire Medical School, Pittsfield. His father was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. Dr. Pratt was the youngest of sixteen children. His mother was fifty-four years old when he was born, and lived to be ninety-three. Dr. Pratt was representative from Hopkinton in 1839, 1840, 1841.

Mrs. Harriet J. (Valentine Harrington) Pratt died at Hopkinton, October 19, 1871.

Children by Mr. Harrington.

- ⁶ Frances Ann, born 1817; m. Norman Cutter.
- ⁶ Henry B., born 1819; died in 1821.
- ⁶ Catherine Martha, born 1822; m. Amos Cutter.
- ⁶ George H., born 1826; m. Martha Mann.

Children by Dr. Pratt.

- ⁶ Mary Jane, born 1830; m. 1st, George Bowen; 2nd, H. B. Wilder.
- ⁶ Sarah B., born 1832; died in infancy.
- ⁶ Sarah Elizabeth, born 1836; lives with her father, at Hopkinton, and is quite an amateur artist.

⁵ John Lowell Valentine (⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest son of Joseph and Fanny (Haven) Valentine, born 1802; married Miriam Rice Haven in 1826; lived in Hopkinton, where he died in 1852. Their children were:—

- ⁶ Frances Caroline, born 1826; m. Luther Phipps,
- ⁶ Henry Clay, born, 1830; m. Annie D. Hagar.
- ⁶ Frederic Eugene, born 1834; m. Elta Gossom.
- ⁶ Eliza Jane, born 1836; died 1840.
- ⁶ Ellen Maria, born 1839; m. Hiram A. Wright.
- ⁶ Eliza Ann, born 1841.

⁵ Eliza Ann Valentine (⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of the preceding, born in Hopkinton, in 1813; married B. G. Cutter, of Louisville, Ky., where they resided until Mr. Cutter's death, in 1849. Mrs. Cutter then returned to Massachusetts, with her children. She resides with her daughter, in Brooklyn, N. Y. Their children were:—

- ⁶ Josephine Eliza, born 1839; m. 1st, G. Strickland; 2nd, Dr. J. Snively.

⁶ Fanny Haven, born — ; m. Clinton Hardy.

⁶ George Lewis, born 1847; m. Fanny Knapp, of New York, Nov. 12, 1873.

⁵ Charles Henry Valentine (⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, born at Hopkinton, 1817; married, 1st, Mrs. Cynthia Ann Sawtelle, in 1838. They had two children, who died young. She died at St. Louis, in 1847. Charles H. Valentine was in business in St. Louis until after his wife's death, in 1849, and in 1850 he was of the firm of Wheeler & Co., Boston, successors to Harnden's Express. He married Julia F. Devins, of Charlestown, Mass., in 1851, and soon after removed to New York, where he was very successful in business. He died in 1870. His widow lives on the Hudson. Their children were :—

⁶ Julia.

⁶ Florence.

⁶ Charles, died young.

⁵ Edward Hopkins Valentine (⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, and youngest of the family, born in 1822; married, 1st, Julia Moses, of Exeter, N. H. She died in Exeter, and he married, 2nd, Mrs. Clara (Gooe) Baker. They live in Baltimore, and have one child :—

Annie, born —, 1861.

⁵ William Fuller Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest son of Mary (Valentine) and Elijah Fitch, of Hopkinton, born May 28, 1801; married Eliza Ann Lyon, June 3, 1827. He lived in Hopkinton for a time, and then removed to Lewiston, Me. He was constantly inventing, and endeavoring to per-

fect other inventions—among those best known, “Fitch’s Self-Adjusting Shingle Machine,” and “Fitch’s Regulator.” He overtaxed his brain and was paralyzed, which caused his death, May 8, 1857. Their children were :—

⁶ Ann Maria Fitch, born Aug. 16, 1828.

⁶ Henry C., born Dec. 17, 1830 ; m. Agnes Wright, Dec. 3, 1863.

⁶ Charlotte P., born July 13, 1832 ; m. George A. Seabury, May 6, 1856 ; one child, ⁷Carrie A., born July 15, 1857.

⁶ William L., born Aug. 15, 1834 ; m. Viola T. Westcott, July 18, 1863.

⁶ Mary E., born July 29, 1836 ; died April 12, 1837.

⁶ Charles E., born April 15, 1838 ; died Sept. 10, 1838.

⁶ James A., born Dec. 21, 1843.

⁵ Emily Stimpson Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of preceding, and eldest daughter of Mary Valentine and Elijah Fitch, born July 26, 1802 ; married Edward Dodge Baker, of Wenham, Mass., May 1, 1834. They lived in Salem, where all their children were born ; then removed to Hopkinton, where he died, February 6, 1864. Their children were :—

⁶ Mary Fitch, born March 5, 1836 ; taught at the South, in New York, and now has a private school in Hopkinton.

⁶ Hannah Fitch, born May 2, 1838 ; teaching in her sister’s school.

⁶ Benjamin Franklin, born Aug. 24, 1840 ; m. Sarah J. Ball.

⁶ Edward Henry, born Jan. 14, 1842 ; m. Annie Moore.

⁵ John Augustus Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, born at Hopkinton, October 8, 1803 ; married Lucy Ann Howe, daughter of the Rev. Nathaniel Howe and Olive (Jones) Howe, March 19, 1829. (Mrs. Howe was the daughter of John Jones, Esq., and sister of Mrs. Samuel Valentine, the grandmother of J. A. Fitch.) John A. Fitch

lived on the Howe farm for many years, but sold that, and bought the Adams farm, which he still owns. He was Representative from Hopkinton in 1854, 1855; Chairman of Board of Assessors; Trustee of State Reform School for three years; Trustee of Industrial School for Girls; Overseer of Poor; Justice of Peace for twenty-five years; and, for the last three years, Trial Justice for Middlesex county. Their children were:—

⁶ Appleton Howe, born March 11, 1830; m. Elizabeth Bennett.

⁶ Edward Payson, born March 8, 1832; m. Sarah A. Wilmarth.

⁶ John Witherspoon, born May 31, 1834.

⁶ Mary Russell, born Oct. 17, 1836; died July 19, 1837,

⁶ Harriet Loud, born July 17, 1839; died Sept. 1, 1841.

⁶ Elijah, born Oct. 24, 1841.

⁶ Calvin Webster, born June 8, 1843.

⁶ Nathaniel Emmons, born May 12, 1845; died Oct. 12, 1846.

⁵ Leonard Mellen Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, born June 3, 1805; educated at the Burlington College, Vt.; studied medicine; then law; taught school at the same time; received a lucrative offer to go South to teach, which he accepted, and remained nine years. He married, there, Louisa Ball, daughter of Dr. Stephen Ball, of Northboro', Mass., July 21, 1835. She taught in Southern Virginia five years. They then went West for a time; finally, went to Boston, and he associated himself with his brother-in-law, Dr. Ball, Dentist, where he now is. They reside at West Newton, Mass. Their children were:—

⁶ George Lincoln, born 1838.

⁶ Mary Louise, born 1840; died young.

⁶ Caroline Elizabeth; born 1846; teaches in a Kindergarten school, in Boston.

⁵ Mary Ann Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of preceding, born April 8, 1807; married Gilman Ball, March 19, 1832; lived in Hopkinton. He died June 27, 1843. She died October 31, 1862. Their children were:—

⁶ Mary Jane, born March 19, 1833; died young.

⁶ George Henry, born July 29, 1834; died in infancy.

⁶ Ellen Maria, born Nov. 5, 1836; m. Elisha Frail.

⁶ Sarah Jane, born July 23, 1838; m. B. F. Baker.

⁵ Fanny Valentine Fitch, sister of preceding, born December 24, 1808; married to John Sawyer, April 7, 1836. She died at Hopkinton, August, 1844. Their children were:—

⁶ Franceena, born Jan. 6, 1837.

⁶ Isabel, born April 29, 1840; m. James W. Leonard.

⁶ Anna, born May 20, 1842. m. Lorenzo Wallace.

⁶ Arthur Tappan, born July 6, 1844; died July 13, 1846.

⁵ James Harvey Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, born October 7, 1810; married Susan Hayward (daughter of his father's third wife, Mrs. Olive Hayward), April 13, 1836; lived many years in Hopkinton; then removed to Worcester, Mass., where he now resides. Their children were:—

⁶ Olive Hayward, born May 30, 1837; m. Harrison G. Otis.

⁶ Ann Augusta, born April 19, 1841; died March 23, 1865.

⁶ Abby Claflin, born April 24, 1844; died Dec. 25, 1847.

⁶ William Henry, born Jan. 8, 1847.

⁶ Charles Albert, born Oct. 10, 1851; died Dec. 27, 1852.

⁵ Elizabeth Jones Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of preceding, born September 7, 1813; married Fisher Hemenway, of Framingham, Mass., in

1835. They reside in Hopkinton. Mrs. Hemenway is a very energetic, capable and intelligent woman, and brought up a large family. Their children were:—

- ⁶ Mary Fitch, born Nov. 3, 1835 ; m. Charles H. Pierce.
- ⁶ Rebecca, born June 26, 1837 ; died June 5, 1842.
- ⁶ Alfred, born Aug. 17, 1839 ; graduated at Yale College, 1861 ; graduated at Harvard Law School, 1863 ; lawyer ; lives in Boston ; married Myra L. McLanathan, Oct., 1871.
- ⁶ Alice, born Nov. 2, 1840.
- ⁶ Frances Ann Erving, born Jan. 17, 1844 ; died Feb. 11, 1848.
- ⁶ Charles Fisher, born July 13, 1846 ; died March 6, 1848.
- ⁶ Everett, born Oct. 2, 1848.
- ⁶ George Louis, born Nov. 23, 1850 ; graduated at Yale College, 1872 ; is now studying law.
- ⁶ James Wilbur, born Aug. 16, 1853.
- ⁶ Lizzie Valentine, born March 5, 1857.
- ⁶ Edwin Allen, born May 3, 1859.
- ⁶ Harry, born Aug. 19, 1861.

⁵ Nathaniel Howe Fitch, brother of preceding, born July 16, 1815 ; married Adeline Valentine, daughter of *Captain* Joseph Valentine, of Hopkinton, February 27, 1818. They lived in Hopkinton until the death of his wife, which took place October 26, 1863. He then removed to Maples, Ind., where he now resides. He married second wife, Mary Bailey, October, 1869.

Children by First Wife.

- ⁶ Sarah M., born Jan. 2, 1840 ; m. John M. Parkey, of Ohio, Oct. 31, 1871 ; live in Columbia City, Ind.
- ⁶ George, born May 9, 1841 ; died Sept. 17, 1841.
- ⁶ Harriet R., born Jan. 3, 1844 ; died Sept. 23, 1863.
- ⁶ Rebecca W., born Dec. 17, 1847 ; died Aug. 14, 1848.
- ⁶ Martha V., born Jan. 27, 1850 ; died June 10, 1850.
- ⁶ Lewis M., born Dec. 9, 1851 ; died Feb. 2, 1852.
- ⁶ Charles W., born Sept. 28, 1853 ; died Oct. 17, 1854.
- ⁶ Frank H., born July 11, 1856 ; died Aug. 23, 1856.

⁶ Joseph Valentine, born Nov. 7, 1857; owner of the "Lynde Bible."

⁶ Arthur H., born Sept. 3, 1859.

By Second Wife.

Clarence Elwyn, born April 7, 1871.

⁵ Charles Henry Fitch (⁴ Mary, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, and youngest of the family, born September 2, 1820; married Augusta Parker, daughter of Nathaniel and Polly Parker, February 8, 1843. He lived for a time at Hopkinton; then removed to Worcester, Mass., where he is engaged in the manufacturing of boots. Their children were:—

⁶ Adelia Augusta, born Dec. 15, 1845; m. Henry J. Nelson, 1872.

⁶ Jennie Sophia, born in Worcester, Sept. 9, 1850.

⁶ Charles Sumner, born in Worcester, June 9, 1853.

⁶ Fanny Etta, born in Worcester, May 19, 1855.

⁶ Frank Evarts, born in Worcester, Feb. 22, 1858.

⁵ Adeline Matilda Valentine (⁴ Thomas, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of Thomas and Helen (Read) Valentine, born January 2, 1804; married Benjamin Clark Pond, 1821; lived at Ashland, where she died, October 30, 1851. He died March 17, 1870. Their children were:—

⁶ Frances Maria, born Jan. 27, 1822; m. Otis Cole.

⁶ Henry Valentine, born June 26, 1824.

⁶ Lucinda Valentine Pond, born Oct. 21, 1826; died March, 1843.

⁶ George Frederic, born Nov. 17, 1830; m. Mary Devine.

⁶ Catherine Cornelia, born Oct. 22, 1832; m. William Jones.

⁶ Thomas Clark, born 1840.

⁵ Lucinda Young Valentine, sister of preceding, born April 5, 1807; married Spencer Nolen, Nov. 13, 1837. They reside in Boston, where he has been a

successful dentist for many years. Their children were:—

⁶ Albert Valentine, born Dec. 16, 1838; m. Elizabeth S. Morton.

⁶ Samuel Andrews, born March 3, 1841; m. Mary H. Howe.

⁶ Caroline, born Feb. 5, 1845; graduated at the Girls' High and Normal School, Boston; taught in the Winthrop School several years; then went to Germany two years, to perfect herself in music and the modern languages.

⁵ Helen Maria Valentine (⁴ Thomas, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), sister of preceding, born February 17, 1810; taught eight years; married James H. Jones, January 15, 1840. He had charge of the depot at Ashland for many years, and was also postmaster. Their children were:

⁶ Mary Valentine, born July 17, 1841; m. Wesley B. Houghton, Oct. 21, 1863.

⁶ Helen M., born Dec. 15, 1842; m. Charles O. Metcalf.

⁶ Lucinda M., born Jan. 16, 1846; taught two years; died Feb. 23, 1869.

⁶ Caroline Hale, born April 23, 1848.

⁶ Cereno Upham, born April 23, 1851; succeeded his father as agent of the Boston and Albany Railroad Company; died suddenly, of typhoid fever, October 1, 1873: very fine young man.

⁶ Adeline Pond, born Oct. 24, 1853.

⁵ Emily Read Valentine, sister of preceding, born January 11, 1815; married Daniel Coburn Morey in 1838. He died September 4, 1863. Their children were:—

⁶ George Valentine, born Sept. 29, 1839.

⁶ Helen Frances, born Sept. 18, 1842.

⁶ Emma Pauline, born Jan. 22, 1845; is a successful teacher.

⁶ James Barnard Reed, born Dec. 25, 1848.

⁶ Fanny Asinath Parsons, born July 26, 1850; m. Millard J. Pote, Jan. 8, 1873; died Jan. 21, 1874.

⁶ Daniel Webster, born July 12, 1852.

⁶ Lucinda Coburn, born Oct. 6, 1856.

⁵ Thomas Bucklin Valentine (⁴ Thomas, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, and only son of Thomas and Helen (Read) Valentine, born November 7, 1818; married Harriet M. Parker, July 30, 1845. Their children were:—

⁶ Annie Parker, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 17, 1848; m. W. B. Hitchcock.

Helen Pauline, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1850; died July 19, 1852.

⁶ Mary Frances, born in New York, Aug. 3, 1853.

⁶ Hattie Lucinda, born in Flushing, L. I., April 7, 1854; died April 9, 1854.

⁵ Maria A. Valentine (⁴ Harry, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of Harry and Mary (Mawney) Valentine, born June 10, 1808; married January 31, 1833, Winthrop Eaton. He died soon after their youngest child was born. Mrs. Eaton resides in Brooklyn, N. Y. Their children were:—

Cecelia, born 1833; died June, 1854.

William Henry, born 1835; died 1836.

Harry Valentine, born 1837; died 1853.

Maria A., born 1841; died 1856.

Winthrop, born 1843; died 1872.

⁵ Edward Harry Valentine (⁴ Henry, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest son of Harry and Mary (Mawney) Valentine, born in Hopkinton, October 5, 1786; married Olive L. Place, daughter of Stephen Place, of Foster, R. I., November 1, 1843; lives at East Greenwich, R. I. Their children were:—

⁶ Horatio Henry, born in Stirling, Conn., Aug. 5, 1844.

⁶ Edward Lawson, born in Stirling, Conn., April 19, 1846.

⁶ Charles Clinton, born in Stirling, Conn., May 2, 1851.

⁵ Alfred A. Valentine (⁴ Harry, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas,

¹ John), brother of preceding, born September 26, 1819; married Sarah P. Ingalls in 1845. He is of the firm of Valentine & Butler, manufacturers of the Alum Safe; resides in New York. They have one child:—

⁶ Helen Ingalls; m. May 7, 1873, Walter C. Hubbard, of N. Y.

⁵ Harriet A. Valentine, sister of preceding, born September 1, 1817; married April 26, 1839, Dr. P. H. Wildman. She died April 4, 1846, and left the following children:—

⁶ Julia, born June 9, 1840; died Aug. 29, 1841.

⁶ Clara, born July 19, 1842; m. Alfred Young, of New York.

⁶ Valentine, born Sept. 5, 1844.

⁶ Gertrude, born March 16, 1846; died May 14, 1846.

⁵ Albert Homer Tilton (⁴ Fanny, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the eldest son of Fanny (Valentine) and Homer Tilton, born April 2, 1820; married Joanna Spader, August 15, 1848; lived in New York, where all his children were born, until recently. Now resides in Ashland, Mass. Their children were:—

⁶ Frederic Eaton, born May 29, 1849.

⁶ Albert Valentine, born Jan. 6, 1851.

⁶ Charles Mills, born May 3, 1853.

⁶ Ella Spader, born Feb. 26, 1855.

⁵ George Eugene Tilton, brother of preceding, born September 22, 1822; married Mrs. Joanna Sirrine, May 15, 1849; resides in New York. Their children were:—

⁶ George H., born Jan. 31, 1850.

⁶ Edwin N., born Aug. 28, 1856.

⁶ Douglas, born July 15, 1865.

⁵ Edward Lafayette Tilton, brother of preceding, born June 13, 1824; married Mary E. Pentland, November 8, 1845; resides at Providence, R. I. The Plympton-Hancock cane is in his possession. Their children were:—

⁶ Fanny Valentine, born Oct. 5, 1846.

⁶ Homer, born Sept. 6, 1848; died in Philadelphia, Sept. 28, 1864.

⁶ Francis P., born Sept. 6, 1848; died in New York, Sept. 7, 1848.

⁶ Lawson Valentine, born Dec. 22, 1850; died March 12, 1852.

⁶ William Jennison, born May 25, 1853.

⁶ Leila E., born Nov. 12, 1855.

⁶ Edwin Booth, born Sept. 14, 1859.

⁵ Lawson Valentine Tilton (⁴ Fanny, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), youngest son of Fanny Valentine and Homer Tilton, born April 13, 1828; married Mary Marks Fowler, December 11, 1851; resides in New York; has been connected with the Fall River and Long Branch steamboats; has a hotel in New York. Their only child was:

Emma, born Dec. 15, 1852.

⁵ Andrew Price Valentine (Lawson, Samuel, Thomas, John), eldest son of Lawson and Mary Ann (Price) Valentine, born in Cambridgeport, Mass., November 14, 1818; married Hannah Read, May 6, 1841; lives on a portion of the old Valentine homestead, Ashland, Mass. Their children were:—

⁶ Mary Ann Osgood, born in the old "Valentine House," June 26, 1844; m. Franklin Euslin.

⁶ Lawson Edward, born in the old "Valentine House," Jan. 22, 1847; lives in Chicago, Illinois.

⁶ Elizabeth Read, born Dec., 1853; died Dec. 30, 1854.

⁵ William Price Valentine (⁴ Lawson, ³ Samuel,

² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, born in Cambridgeport, September 30, 1820; married Caroline Warren, June 7, 1848; lives in the old "Valentine House," and carries on what remains of the old farm. The Hopkinton Railroad has cut the farm up into sections, injured it for farming purposes, and made sad havoc among the old hills and trees. Their children were:—

⁶ Grace, born in the "Valentine House," Nov. 20, 1850; m. G. A. Scott, April 27, 1872.

⁶ Albert William, born June 29, 1855.

⁶ Lizzie Maria, born Sept. 17, 1858.

⁵ Edward Lawson Valentine (⁴ Lawson, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of preceding, born in Boston, August 3, 1823; went to California in the ship "Regulus," among the first who went around Cape Horn; remained there five years; returned; then went West, and settled in Michigan City, Indiana, where he still resides. He married Mary Jane Angier, of Worcester, Mass., July 30, 1856. Their children were:—

⁶ Florence Erving, born in Michigan City, Jan. 13, 1858.

⁶ Fanny Jennison, born in Michigan City, Jan. 4, 1860; died Oct. 6, 1860.

⁶ Florence Angier, born in Michigan City, Oct. 15, 1861.

⁶ Kate Palmer, born in Michigan City, March 15, 1867.

⁵ Frances Erving Valentine (⁴ Lawson, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), only daughter of Lawson and Mary Ann (Price) Valentine, born in Boston, June 4, 1827; married, February 4, 1867, Samuel Martin Weston, third son of Elephas and Elizabeth (Long fellow) Weston, born in Bristol; married July 21,

1819; graduated at Bowdoin College, 1844; entered English High School, Boston, as a teacher, 1845; remained there until 1852, when he was chosen Principal of the English High School for Boys, under the charge of Trustees, Roxbury, Mass.; was elected by Roxbury High School Committee to take charge of the "Roxbury High School for Boys and Girls," in the year 1860. He still remains Head Master of this School.

⁵ Augusta Maria Valentine (⁴ Charles, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), second daughter of Charles and Isanna (Chamberlain) Valentine, born in the old "Roger Price House," at Hopkinton, Mass., October 31, 1824; married to Ezra T. Nelson, of Grand Rapids, Mich., October 9, 1848. He was born in Milford, Mass., May 9, 1823; went to Grand Rapids; entered into business; and has thus far been very successful. Mrs. Nelson is quite an amateur artist, both in oil and water colors. Their children were:—

⁶ Annie Valentine, born Aug. 3, 1849.

⁶ Isabel Augusta, born May 7, 1854.

⁶ Elizabeth Gouch, born Feb. 28, 1855; died Sept. 2, 1855.

⁶ Louise Maud, born Jan. 18, 1860.

⁵ Lawson Valentine (⁴ Charles, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), youngest son of Charles and Isanna (Chamberlain) Valentine, born in Cambridgeport, Mass., April 13, 1828; married Lucy Heywood Houghton, May 27, 1851. She was born January 7, 1830. He was of the firm of Stimson, Valentine & Co., Boston, paints and varnishes; occupied at one time the former store of his uncle Lawson, 116 State-street. He afterwards

engaged in the manufacturing of varnish, under the firm of Lawson, Valentine & Co., Riverside, Cambridge. The factory was burned, and he then removed his establishment to Williamsburgh, N. Y., where he now manufactures, and has his business house in New York city. Their children were:—

⁶ Howard Lawson, born in Cambridgeport, May 29, 1852; died Sept. 19, 1855.

⁶ Almira Houghton, born in Cambridgeport, Nov. 13, 1855.

⁶ Mary Campbell, born at West Newton, Nov. 15, 1862.

⁵ Henry Chamberlain Valentine (⁴ Charles, ³ Samuel, ¹ Thomas, ² John), brother of preceding, born in Cambridgeport, April 21, 1830, second son of Charles and Isanna (Chamberlain) Valentine; is associated in business with his brother, Lawson Valentine; married Grace Barrett, daughter of the Rev. Samuel Barrett, of Boston, November 14, 1873; resides at Spuyten Duyvil, N. Y. Their only child was:—

⁶ Langdon Barrett, born Oct. 12, 1873.

⁶ Rebecca Jones Valentine, sister of the preceding, born in Cambridgeport, February 22, 1834; married Leland Fairbanks, Jr., December 17, 1855; son of Leland and Polly (Crosby) Fairbanks, born in 1825; settled in Troy, N. Y., as a lawyer; removed to New York, where they now reside. Their children were:—

⁶ Leland Fairbanks,¹ 3rd, born at Cambridgeport, Mass., April 17, 1859.

⁶ Ellen Valentine, born at Orange, N. J., Sept. 16, 1862.

⁵ Charles Theodore Valentine (⁴ Charles, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John, youngest son of Charles and Isanna (Chamberlain) Valentine, born at Cambridgeport, October 29, 1846; married Charlotte G. Light, February

13, 1872; has a printing establishment in Boston; was blown up and burned out in the great fire of Nov. 6, 1872, and lost everything. Their only child was:—

⁶ Robert Gro^{SVB}snor, born Nov. 29, 1872.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

⁶ Fanny Clark Jennison (⁵ Mary, ⁴ Samuel, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the youngest child of Mary Clarke (Valentine) and William Dennison Jennison, born at Hopkinton, Jan. 1, 1837; taught in the Winthrop School, Boston, from January, 1857, to June, 1867; married S. C. Bixby, June 20, 1867; reside at Boston Highlands. Their children were:—

⁷ Lucy Melville, born July 29, 1869.

⁷ Mary Jennison, born Oct. 2, 1873.

⁶ Mary Susan Farnsworth (⁵ Eliza, ⁴ Samuel, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), youngest daughter of Eliza Fisk (Valentine) and Benjamin S. Farnsworth, born in Detroit, Mich., December 17, 1847; married, February 14, 1867, William Wirt Smith, sixth son of James Ayer Smith, one of the oldest settlers of Chicago, Illinois, born in Chicago, April 4, 1839; is a great-great-nephew of John Hancock, one of the signers of the "Declaration of Independence;" reside in Chicago. Their only child was:—

⁷ Emma Valentine, born June 21, 1873.

(⁶ James Jackson Valentine (⁵ Samuel, ⁴ Samuel, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest son of Samuel Fisk and Henrietta M. (Jackson) Valentine, born June 6, 1846; married at Newtonville, Mass., June 16, 1869, Agnes Wales Palmer. She had taught some time in

private schools. James J. Valentine is Cashier of the Framingham Bank; is very much liked and respected by those who have business relations with him. Their children were:—

⁷ Frederic Palmer, born April 24, 1870.

⁷ James Clark, born Feb. 9, 1872.

⁶ George Albert Valentine (⁵ John, ⁴ Samuel, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), son of John Tyng and Mary W. (Claflin) Valentine, born in Hopkinton, August 3, 1846; is in business in Boston; married October 29, 1873, Anna E. Loring, daughter of J. F. Loring, of Newton Center, Mass.

⁶ Emma Frances Claflin (⁵ Ann Maria, ⁴ Samuel, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of Ann Maria (Valentine) and Charles W. Claflin, born at Hopkinton, February 21, 1845; married February 28, 1866, Edward Willard Pierce. He graduated with distinction at Amherst College, 1859; for some considerable time was successfully employed in teaching at Madison, Conn., Abingdon, Hopkinton and Newton, Mass. He subsequently settled in St. Louis, Mo., and, finally, in New Orleans, where he died of yellow fever (while his family were North), September 13, 1871. At the time of his death, in addition to the position of State Senator, he was a most active and efficient member of the City Board of Public School Directors. Their children were:—

⁷ Edward Winslow, born Jan. 19, 1867.

⁷ Winslow Claflin, born Sept. 19, 1870.

⁶ George Augustus Rogers (⁵ Mary Ann, ⁴ John, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), only surviving son of Mary Ann Dexter (Valentine) and Captain Nathaniel

S. Rogers, born at Liverpool, England, September 12, 1843; married Susan Rice Cunningham, of Boston, 1868; has been employed at the Ames Manufacturing Company, Seymour, Conn.; is now at the Waltham Bleachery. Their children were:—

⁷ Nathaniel Sherburne, born Dec. 19, 1868.

⁷ Nellie Pierce, born Oct. 25, 1870.

⁷ Alice Cunningham, born Oct. 4, 1872.

⁶ Frances Ann Harrington (⁵ Harriet, ⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the eldest daughter of Harriet J. Valentine and Abraham Harrington, born at Hopkinton, 1817; married, in 1838, Norman Cutter, of St. Louis. Their children were:—

⁷ Mary Webber, born 1839; m. Hugh McKittrick.

⁷ Elizabeth Harrington, born 1841; m. Chester H. Krum.

⁶ Catherine Martha Harrington, sister of preceding, born in Hopkinton, 1822; married Amos Cutter, of St. Louis, 1840. Their children were:—

⁷ Harriet Valentine, born 1841; died 1847.

⁷ George Webber, born March 10, 1843; m. Susan Osborn.

⁷ Norman W., born 1846; died 1854.

⁷ Norman, born 1846; died 1849.

⁷ Kate Harrington, born 1852.

⁷ Laura Frances, born 1862.

⁶ George Harrington (⁵ Harriet, ⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), only son of Harriet J. (Valentine) and Abraham Harrington, born in Hopkinton, 1826; entered Amherst College in 1843; was there nearly three years. His health failed, and he went to St. Louis, where he studied law; afterwards studied with Robert Rantoul, and was admitted to the bar in Boston; married in Boston, 1850, Martha S. Mann; re-

turned to St. Louis, where he was drowned in 1853. His wife has twice married; is now the wife of Hon. S. C. Pomeroy, of Kansas.

⁶ Mary Jane Pratt (⁵ Harriet, ⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), the eldest daughter of Harriet J. (Valentine Harrington) and Dr. Jefferson Pratt, born at Hopkinton, 1830; married, 1st, George Bowen in 1854; married 2nd, Harvey B. Wilder, of Worcester, Mass., in 1872. Their only child was:—

Charles Pratt, born in Worcester, April 3, 1873.

⁶ Frances Caroline Valentine (⁵ John, ⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of John Lowell and Miriam R. (Haven) Valentine, born at Hopkinton, 1826; married, in 1854, Luther Phipps. They reside in Worcester, Mass. Their children were:—

⁷ Arthur Valentine.

⁷ Ralph Leon.

⁶ Henry Clay Valentine, brother of preceding, and eldest son of J. Lowell and Miriam R. Valentine, born at Hopkinton, 1830; married Annie D. Hagar, of Worcester, Mass., where they reside. Their only child was:—

⁷ Florence, born in Worcester, 1867.

⁶ Frederic Eugene Valentine (⁵ John, ⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), brother of the preceding, born in Hopkinton in 1834; married Etta Gossom in 1872. Their only child was:—

⁷ Miriam Haven, born Oct., 1872.

⁶ Ellen Maria Valentine, sister of the preceding,

born in Hopkinton, 1839; married Hiram A. Wright, of Boston, Nov. 24, 1864. Their children were:—

Katie Nason, born 1867.

Lizzie Valentine, born 1868.

Joseph Valentine, born 1871.

* Josephine Eliza Cutter (⁵ Eliza, ⁴ Joseph, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of Eliza Ann (Valentine) and B. G. Cutter, born in Louisville, Ky., 1839; married George Strickland, of Louisville, in 1861; had three children; married a second time, Dr. Joseph C. Snively, of Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1872. They reside in Brooklyn. Their children were:—

† Annie Whitney Strickland, born 1862.

† Lucy Williams Strickland.

† Fanny Cutter Strickland.

* Fanny Haven Cutter, sister of preceding, born ———; married Clinton Hardy, of Adrian, Mich. Their children were:—

† Eliza.

† Josephine.

* Benjamin Franklin Baker, eldest son of Emily Stimpson (Fitch) and Edward D. Baker, born at Salem, Mass., August 24, 1840; married his cousin, Sarah Jane Ball, daughter of Mary Ann (Fitch) and Gilman Ball, February 11, 1864; live in Hopkinton. He is now State Constable. Their only child was:—

† Edward Dodge, born Dec. 18, 1871.

* Edward Henry Baker, brother of the preceding, born in Salem, January 14, 1842; married Annie, daughter of James and Elizabeth Moore, of Oak Creek, Wis., formerly of England, July 2, 1872. He

served in the War of the Rebellion nearly three years, and was honorably discharged, August, 1864. He went into business in Chicago, Illinois; lost everything in the great fire of 1871; began anew, as all other sufferers did, and is doing well. Their only child was:—

¹ Mary Emily, born in Chicago, Sept. 6, 1873.

⁶ Appleton Howe Fitch, eldest son of John A. and Lucy A. (Howe) Fitch, born March 11, 1830; married, October 3, 1859, Elizabeth Bennett. He graduated at Amherst College, 1855; taught school at Chicago and Peoria, Illinois; finally, went to Maples, Ind., where he has a steam mill, manufacturing staves. Their children were:—

¹ Herbert, born 1860; died in infancy.

¹ Nellie Appleton, born Oct. 4, 1862.

¹ Lucy Adaline, born July 12, 1865.

¹ Florence Howe, born Jan. 15, 1868.

¹ Grace, born Sept. 29, 1871.

⁶ Edward Payson Fitch, brother of preceding, born in Hopkinton, March 8, 1832; married Sarah A. Wilmarth, April 19, 1857. He was one of the first settlers in Kansas, after that Territory was open for settlement; was a firm friend of freedom during all the border troubles; and was finally murdered in his own house, in the presence of his family, at Lawrence, Kansas, by Quantrell's band, August 21, 1863, at the age of thirty-one years. Their children were:—

¹ Julia Sumner, born Jan. 12, 1858.

¹ Charles Otis, born June 6, 1860.

¹ Edward Payson, May 26, 1863.

⁶ Ellen Maria Ball, daughter of Mary Ann (Fitch)

and Gilman Ball, of Hopkinton, born November, 1836; married Elisha Frail, March 10, 1858; live in Hopkinton, Mass. Their children were:—

¹ Ernest Leslie, born May 31, 1860.

² Mary Ellen, born Aug. 18, 1862.

³ Walter Elton, born July 18, 1868.

⁴ Hattie Eldora, born May 16, 1870; died young.

⁵ Isabel Sawyer, second daughter of Fanny Valentine Fitch and John Sawyer, born in Hopkinton, April 20, 1840; married James W. Leonard, Foxboro, Mass., July 8, 1862. Their children were:—

¹ Arthur William, born Sept. 21, 1863.

² Carrie Eliza, born Oct. 21, 1865.

⁶ Anna Sawyer, sister of preceding, married Lorenzo Wallace, of Foxboro, Mass. She was born in Hopkinton, May 20, 1842; married August 1, 1868. Their children were:—

¹ Lula May, born Aug. 1, 1869.

² Herbert Lorenzo, born May 3, 1871.

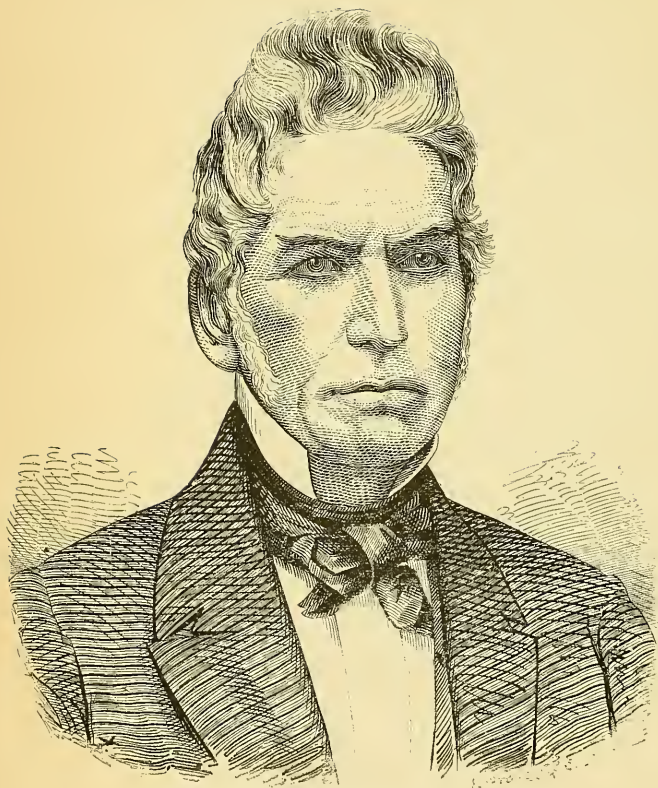
⁷ Olive Hayward Fitch, eldest child of J. Harvey and Susan (Hayward) Fitch, born May 30, 1837; married to Harrison Gray Otis, April 29, 1858. Their children were:—

¹ Charles Herbert, born July 7, 1859.

² Edward Fitch, born Sept. 29, 1867.

³ Annie Louise, born March 3, 1870.

⁸ Mary Fitch Hemenway, eldest child of Elizabeth Jones (Fitch) and Fisher Hemenway, of Hopkinton, born November 3, 1835; married, February 26, 1862, Charles Henry Pierce. She taught school three years. Her husband was educated at Worcester Academy;



ELMER VALENTINE, THE VETERAN TEACHER.

NORTHBOROUGH, MASS.

graduated from office of J. H. Shedd, Civil Engineer, Boston; established the *Saturday Evening Chronotype*; was editor two years; served four years on the Board of Assessors of the town of Weston (three years as Chairman); also, two years on the Board of Selectmen; in the United States service three months in 1864; appointed Assistant Engineer of the Providence Water Works, October, 1869, which position he still holds. Their only child was:—

¹ Walter Fitch Pierce, born^{*} in Westboro, March 25, 1863.

⁶ Frances Maria Pond (⁵ Adeline, ⁴ Thomas, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest child of Adeline M. (Valentine) and Benjamin C. Pond, born January 27, 1822; married, November, 1837, Otis Cole. He is a farmer; took charge of the Frankland farm; and three of his children were born in the old "Sir Harry Frankland House," Ashland, Mass. Their children were:—

⁷ Stephen Barnard, born May 12, 1838; died Dec. 22, 1838.

⁷ Sarah Elizabeth, born April 6, 1840; has taught for many years, and is an excellent teacher.

⁷ George Otis, born July 16, 1842; died March 26, 1853.

⁷ George Otis, born Jan. 19, 1845.

⁷ Lucinda Pond, born July 13, 1847; m. Charles B. Travis, Oct. 14, 1868.

⁷ John Henry, born Feb. 10, 1851; died Feb., 1852.

⁷ Adeline Frances Maria, born Feb. 12, 1853; m. E. A. Brigham.

⁷ Benjamin Clark, born Oct. 21, 1855.

⁷ Frank Nelson, born Sept. 20, 1861.

⁷ Kate Cornelia, born March 12, 1865.

⁶ George Frederick Pond, brother of the preceding, born November 17, 1830; married Mary Devine, February 22, 1857; reside in Boston. Their children were:—

[†] Benjamin Clark, born April 28, 1858.

[†] Adeline Valentine, born Oct. 24, 1859.

[†] Anna Maria, born April 29, 1861.

[†] George Frederic, Jr., born Feb. 2, 1864.

[†] Quincy, born Nov. 13, 1865.

[†] Pearl Frances, born June 15, 1869.

⁶ Catherine Cornelia Pond, sister of the preceding, and youngest daughter of Adeline M. (Valentine) and Benjamin C. Pond, born October 22, 1832; married William Jones, October 22, 1852; died March 22, 1871. Their children were:—

[†] Charles Frederic, born Feb. 22, 1869.

[†] Ede Frances, born Aug. 27, 1870.

⁶ Albert Valentine Nolen (⁶ Lucinda, ⁴ Thomas, ³ Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest son of Lucinda Y. (Valentine) and Dr. Spencer Nolen, born in Boston, December 16, 1838; graduated at the English High School, Boston, 1852; went to Philadelphia College of Pharmacy; graduated from there with honors; in business at Philadelphia some years; then went to New York; perfected a machine for splitting leather; is now in England, manufacturing and selling his machines; married, December 20, 1864, Elizabeth S. Morton, daughter of Dr. Joshua Morton, of Wheeling, West Virginia.

⁶ Samuel Andrews Nolen, brother of the preceding, born in Boston, March 3, 1841; graduated at the English High School, 1855; served his time in Boston; then went to New York; has steam mills and lumber; is a good business man, and successful; married Mary H. Howe, December 4, 1862. Their children were:—

⁷ George Howe, born Oct. 14, 1863,

⁷ Frederic, born July 9, 1865; died young.

⁷ Spencer, born June 22, 1868.

⁷ Mary Howe, born Nov. 23, 1871.

⁶ Helen M. Jones (⁶ Helen, ⁴ Thomas, ² Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), daughter of Helen M. (Valentine) and James H. Jones, born in Hopkinton, December 15, 1842; married Charles O. Metcalf, of North Belengham, August, 1860; live in Ashland. Their children were:—

⁷ Charles Hughston, born Dec. 13, 1862.

⁷ Florence Ethelyn, born Nov. 10, 1867.

⁷ James Cereno, born June 8, 1869.

⁶ Annie Parker Valentine (⁶ Thomas, ⁴ Thomas, ² Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), eldest daughter of Thomas Bucklin and Harriet H. (Parker) Valentine, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., August 17, 1848; married William B. Hitchcock, April 13, 1867. They reside at Staten Island. Their children were:—

⁷ William Valentine, born July 23, 1870, at Staten Island.

⁷ Edward Parker, born Aug. 28, 1872, " "

⁶ Mary Ann Osgood Valentine (⁵ Andrew, ⁴ Lawson, ² Samuel, ² Thomas, ¹ John), born in the old "Valentine House," Ashland, June 26, 1844; daughter of Andrew Price and Hannah (Read) Valentine; graduated at the Roxbury High School in 1864; taught for two years in Ashland and Roxbury; married Franklin Enslin, January 13, 1869; reside in Ashland. Their only child was:—

⁷ William Franklin, born Feb. 3, 1873.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

† Mary Webber Cutter, daughter of Frances A. Harrington and Norman Cutter, and great-great-granddaughter of Colonel Joseph and Fanny (Haven) Valentine, of Hopkinton, born at St. Louis in 1838; married Hugh McKittrick, of St. Louis, January 24, 1859. They reside in St. Louis. Their children were:—

§ Norman, born Oct. 18, 1859; died Nov., 1863.

§ Harrington, born Oct. 27, 1861; died Oct. 26, 1863.

§ Thomas, born April 17, 1864.

§ Martha, born Jan. 12, 1866.

§ Hugh, born Aug. 16, 1868.

§ Alan, born July 17, 1871.

§ Walter, born March 19, 1873.

† Elizabeth Harrington Cutter, sister of the preceding, born at St. Louis, 1841; married 1866, Chester Harding Krum, of St. Louis, grandson of Chester Harding, of Springfield, Mass. Their children were:—

§ Mary Frances, born Oct. 24, 1867.

§ John Marshall, born Jan. 28, 1869.

§ Clara Ridgway, born March 30, 1871.

§ Flora, born Dec. 14, 1872.

† George Webber Cutter, son of Catherine M. Harrington and Amos Cutter, of St. Louis, and great-grandson of Colonel Joseph and Fanny (Haven) Valentine, born at Cincinnati, Ohio, March 10, 1843; graduated at Washington University, St. Louis, in 1864, and remained for one year as tutor in that institution. In 1867 he received the degree of A. M., from the same College; in 1869 graduated at the Divinity School of Harvard College, and the following winter

continued his theological studies at the University of Berlin (Prussia). The next year he made a tour of Prussia, Austria, Italy, Switzerland, France, Holland, England and Scotland. He was ordained pastor of the First Congregational Parish in Arlington, Mass., January, 1870. In 1872 he again visited Europe for six months; remained for the most part in Denmark, Sweden, Russia and Poland. In the autumn of the same year he resumed his ministerial labors at Arlington. He married, June 24, 1873, Susan Osborn, daughter of John Osborn, of Arlington.

⁷ Adeline Frances Maria Cole, daughter of Frances M. (Pond) and Otis Cole, and great-granddaughter of Thomas and Helen (Read) Valentine, born February 22, 1853; married Ernest Algernon Brigham, October 2, 1870. Their only child was:—

⁸ Archie Valentine, born April 26, 1871.

CHAPTER XVIII.

WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (JONES) VALENTINE, AND THEIR
DESCENDANTS.

WILLIAM VALENTINE, the youngest son of Thomas, and grandson of John, was born at the old "Valentine Homestead," in Hopkinton, Mass., November 2, 1750. Of his boyhood and youth little is recorded that can be woven into story; but, as his mother died when he was an infant only eighteen months old, leaving him the youngest of *eight* living children, it may reasonably be inferred that, like most youngest sons, he was either the pet and plaything of his older brothers and sisters, or the butt and servant of them all. Probably his youth and early manhood were spent in going to school, or upon his father's farm, or in that immediate vicinity. The date of his marriage is not given, but must have been in 1770, as his oldest child was born when he was about "one-and-twenty." His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Jones, and granddaughter of Colonel John Jones; so that William's wife and his brother Samuel's wife were cousins. She was born January 26, 1751; so that there was little difference in their ages. They lived about fifteen years in the vicinity of the present village of Ashland—two of their children, who died young, being buried in the old cemetery, nearly opposite the "Dench Place," a short distance south of the village—where also repose the ashes of Colonels John Jones, Senior, and Junior.

About the year 1784, he removed to a small farm in the northwesterly part of Hopkinton, near the Westboro' line, where he kept a public house, and where the remainder of his children were born. Thence he removed to Westboro' Center, where he first opened the since famous "Brigham Tavern"—thence, in 1804, to Northboro', where for seven years he kept the well-known "Jonas Ball Tavern." This ended his career as an inn-keeper, and, after farming seven or eight years on the "Nathan Green Place," in Northboro', he removed to a farm in that part of Hopkinton known as "Whitehall," near his former residence, where, with his second son, Captain Joseph Valentine, he and his companion resided the remainder of their lives. Of their character and worth the writer may not be a competent and impartial judge, but Mrs. Valentine was always spoken of by her children in terms of the greatest respect and veneration. Truly did "her children rise up and call her blessed."

She died April 26, 1825, and, although her husband was about in his usual health, in *ten days after*, viz: May 6, 1825, he followed her in death, saying he "could not live without Elizabeth."

FOURTH GENERATION.

The children of William and Elizabeth (Jones) Valentine were as follows:—

Elizabeth, b. Nov. 30, 1771; m. Joshua Mellen, Esq.; d. Westboro', June 10, 1795.

William, b. April 14, 1773; m. Abigail Spring, of Northboro'. d. Westbrook, Me., April 16, 1845.

Thomas, b. May 2, 1775; d. Hopkinton, Oct. 1, 1777.

Joseph, b. Dec. 8, 1776; m. Patty Burnap; d. Hopkinton, Aug. 2, 1861.

James Gooch, b. Aug. 11, 1778; d. Hopkinton, Aug. 30, 1788.

- Anna, b. July 18, 1799; m. Joseph Bowman; d. Cambridge, Mass., March 2, 1843.
- Hannah, b. March 25, 1781; m. Asahel Bellows; d. Groton, Mass., Sept. 11, 1843.
- Comfort, b. March 10, 1783; m. Aaron Brigham; d. Lexington, Mass., Dec. 20, 1863.
- John, b. Jan. 6, 1785; m. Charlotte Brett; d. Mechanic Falls, Me., May 28, 1862.
- Lydia, b. Aug. 9, 1786; m. 1st, Peter Brigham; 2nd, Thos. Beaton; d. Worcester, Sept. 6, 1871.
- Gill, b. Sept. 8, 1788; m. 1st, Sabra Wood; 2nd, Sarah C. Bartlett; yet living, in Northboro', Mass.
- Elijah Fitch, b. Dec. 10, 1789; m. 1st, Jane Mahan; 2nd, Lydia Hurd; d. Northboro', Aug. 21, 1863.
- Samuel Lynde, b. Oct. 21, 1791; m. 1st, Elizabeth Farnham; 2nd, Sarah J. March; d. Bangor, Me., Sept. 11, 1851.
- Elliot, b. Oct. 3, 1793; m. Jane A. Gray; d. Newton, Mass., July 13, 1864.
- Elmer, b. June 4, 1795; m. Rebecca Crawford; Northboro', Mass., Dec. 27, 1863.

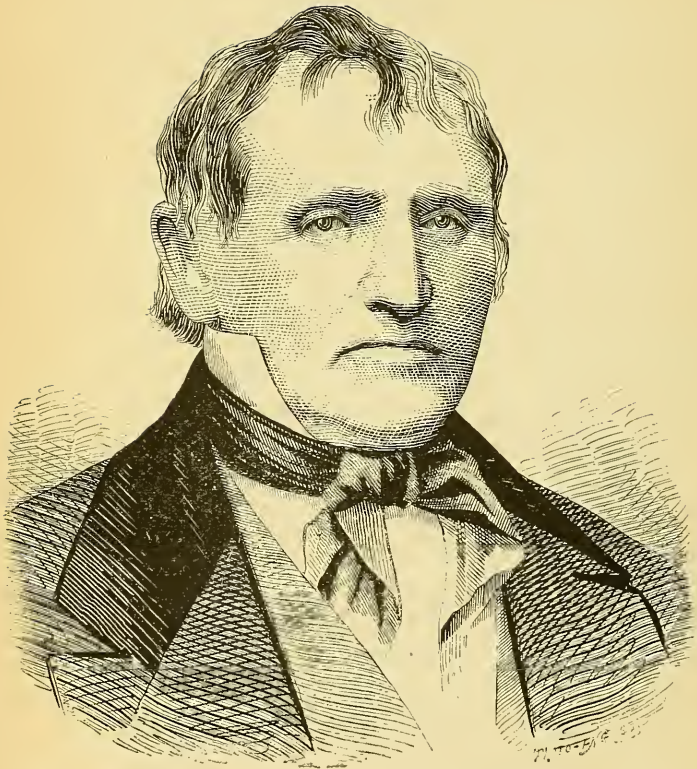
The first eight were born in the east part, and the last seven in the west part, of Hopkinton.

FIFTH GENERATION.

Elizabeth, eldest daughter of William and Elizabeth J. Valentine, married Joshua Mellen, Esq., of Westboro' (father of Judge Mellen, of Worcester), who was born September 14, 1765, and died February 22, 1856. They were married November 15, 1789. Their children were as follows:—

- Joshua N., b. July 1, 1790; d. Westboro', Jan. 5, 1858.
- John R., b. March 15, 1792; d. Dec. 29, 1814.
- Clarissa, b. Jan. 3, 1794; m. Jubal Weston, who was born in Grafton, Feb. 19, 1785; d. Hopkinton, May 27, 1868.

William, eldest son of William and Elizabeth J. Valentine, married Abigail Spring, of Northboro',



CAPT. JOSEPH VALENTINE.

OF HOPKINTON, MASS.

and in 1803 removed to Westbrook, Me., where he engaged in trade and in the manufacture of nails, the heading of which was then done entirely by hand. In 1814 he gave up all other business, and turned his attention to farming. He was for several years one of the Selectmen of the town, and was frequently besought to accept other offices of honor, but he always declined them. Few men were ever held in higher esteem than he in the community in which he lived. The children of William and Abigail S. Valentine were as follows:—

- Gill, b. July 19, 1793 ; d. Dec. 5, 1802.
Lowell, b. April 2, 1796 ; d. Oct. 19, 1815.
Otis, b. Dec., 15, 1798 ; m. Mary Starbird ; d. Aug. 28, 1863.
Betsey, b. July 27, 1801 ; d. June 4, 1820.
Dexter, b. March 27, 1804 ; m. Nancy P. Pease ; d. Oct. 18, 1851.
Sukey, b. March 1, 1807 ; d. July 24, 1808.
William, b. May 8, 1809 ; d. Oct. 27, 1820.
Albert, b. Sept. 26, 1811 ; m. Hannah E. Foss.
Leander, b. March 18, 1814 ; m. Margaret S. Coolbroth ; lives in Westbrook, Me.
Caroline, b. Aug. 16, 1816.
Lowell, born June 22, 1819 ; d. July 16, 1819.

Captain Joseph Valentine, the third son of William and Elizabeth J. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, December 8, 1776, and died August 2, 1861. He married Patty Burnap, who was born October 23, 1779, and seems to have lived in Hopkinton for several years, when he removed to Falmouth, Me., about 1806, where several of his children were born. He was a Captain in the war of 1812, but how long, and where he served, I am not able to state. He was afterwards a farmer in "Whitehall," Hopkinton, and his parents spent their last years under his roof. He was also for many years a successful teacher in the Winter Schools, and, on one

occasion, had *ten* of his own brothers and sisters as pupils in his school. He held many town offices, was long Justice of the Peace, and was greatly respected in the community where he lived. He was called Joseph Valentine, *Second*, to distinguish him from his cousin, *Colonel* Joseph, elsewhere mentioned, who lived in the same town. They had thirteen children, as follows:—

Eliza, b. Dec. 26, 1801; d. Hopkinton, Dec. 23, 1840.

Emily, b. Jan. 31, 1803; m. Lawson Jones (d. 1855); now living in Cambridge.

Gilbert, b. Sept. 11, 1804.

Caroline, b. Feb. 9, 1806; d. Jan. 13, 1807.

Nancy B., b. July 14, 1807; m. Stowell Richards; d. June, 1852.

Jones, b. Oct. 1808; m. Elizabeth J. Valentine; living in Cambridge.

Alanson, b. April 17, 1810; m. Miranda E. Smith; d. June 30, 1864, Beaufort, S. C.

Gerry, b. Aug. 24, 1811; m. Sarah H. Walker; living in Hammon-ton, N. J.

Elmer, b. Dec. 9, 1812; m. Mary C. Walker; living in Salem, Mass.

Isaac B., b. March 29, 1814; m. Elizabeth J. Guy; living in Hopkinton.

Harriet, b. Dec. 29, 1815; m. Dea. William T. Richardson; living in Cambridge.

Adaline, b. Feb. 27, 1818; m. Nathaniel Howe Fitch; d. Maples, Ind., Oct. 26, 1863.

William, b. Jan. 4, 1821; m. Susan J. Guy; d. Hopkinton, May 4, 1851.

Anna, second daughter of William and Elizabeth J. Valentine, was born at Hopkinton, July 18, 1779; married Joseph Bowman, of Westboro,' who died February 21, 1815, and, after living his widow many years, she died at Cambridge, March 2, 1843. They had three children, as follows:—

Albert, b. Hopkinton, Sept. 25, 1800; m. Jane Taylor, at Leominster, Mass., Oct. 31, 1830, and died while teaching, at West Philadelphia, June 14, 1831, leaving no issue.

Mary, b. July 18, 1802, in Hopkinton ; m. Samuel Fisher, and is yet living, in Northboro'.

Elizabeth, b. Westboro', May 25, 1807 ; m. Samuel Wood, Northboro'.

Hannah, third daughter of William and E. J. Valentine, was born at Hopkinton, March 25, 1781 ; married, in 1804, Asahel Bellows, of Westboro' ; lived in Westboro', and Worcester, where he long kept the Hotel near the Jail, of which he was also keeper. He was born 1782, and died suddenly in Worcester, 1835. She died while residing with her daughter, Groton, Mass., September 11, 1843. Mr. B. was a man of great executive ability. He was a relative of Rev. H. W. Bellows, D.D., of New York. Their children were as follows :—

Albert Jones, b. Westboro', 1805 ; m. 1st, Pamela A. Fitch ; 2nd, ————— ; 3rd, ————— ; d. Boston, 1869.

Emeline A., b. Westboro', 1806 ; m. William Lewis ; lives in New Jersey.

Maria B., b. Worcester, 1807 ; m. Dorrance J. Wilder.

Christopher W., b. Westboro', 1812 ; lives in Pepperell, Mass.

And one which died in infancy.

Comfort, fourth daughter of William and E. J. Valentine, was born in Northboro', March 10, 1783. She married Aaron Brigham, of Marlboro', who was long a successful merchant in Boston, August 2, 1808. He died in Lexington, Mass., October 30, 1863, and his wife, December 19, 1863. Their children were as follows :

Catherine Jones, b. Northboro', Mass., June 9, 1809 ; d. Lexington, Dec. 29, 1863, unm.

William, b. Northampton. Mass., Sept. 30, 1812 ; m. 1st, Jane Clapp Munroe, Boston, who d. May 16, 1838 ; m. 2nd, June, 1834

Lucy A. Merriam, of Concord. He d. Westboro', Aug. 12, 1853.

Sophia, b. Athol, Mass, Jan. 17, 1815 ; m. William J. Valentine, of Bangor, now a banker in London, Eng., where they reside.

John, fifth son of William and E. J. Valentine, was born January 6, 1785. He married Charlotte Brett, December 11, 1814. They resided in Maine. When he was seventy-five years of age the writer remembers hearing him repeat, word for word, all the advertisements posted in the bar-room of his father's tavern nearly seventy years before! so wonderfully tenacious was his memory. When a child he was subject to "fits," so that his school education was less in amount than that of his brothers and sisters; but in rapid mental calculations he could beat them all. A common pastime, after they had retired to bed, was to see which could tell soonest, by mental calculation, how many *seconds* old each one was; and John always came out ahead. He was a consistent member of the Congregational Church, and a godly man. He died at Mechanic Falls, Me., May 28, 1862. Their children were as follows:—

Sophia, b. Nov. 29, 1815; m. Joseph H. Hall, April 24, 1839; live in Earlville, Ill.

Lowell, b. Aug. 30, 1820; m. Judith W. Hackett, June 6, 1842; live in Keosauqua, Iowa.

Nelson, b. Feb. 15, 1823; m. Rachel W. Cobb, June 3, 1846; living in West Newton, Mass.

Elmer, b. March 24, 1825; d. Feb. 28, 1832.

Elizabeth, b. March 23, 1827; m. Jairus D. Brigham, April 26, 1854.

He d. April 7, 1855. She lives in Woburn, Mass.

Lydia Jane, b. Oct. 8, 1829; lives in Woburn.

John, Jr., b. Feb. 22, 1833; m. Mary Brown, of Ohio, April 1, 1856.

She d. Nov. 26, 1869. He m. 2nd, Belle C. Smart, of Scotland, Aug. 16, 1871. They live in Manchester, Iowa.

Lydia, fifth daughter of William and E. J. Valentine, was born at Hopkinton, August 9, 1786; married, 1st, Peter W. Brigham, June 8, 1807, who died July 24, 1831; married, 2nd, Thomas Beeton, 1834, who

died 1857. She died in Worcester, September 6, 1871. Their children were as follows:—

William Augustus, b. Boston, Aug. 29, 1808; m. 1st, Maria Gray, April 15, 1830, who d. March 21, 1847; m. 2nd, Hannah S. Chapman; now lives in South Boston.

Lydia Ann, b. Boston, Feb. 5, 1810; m. Holland Forbes, Feb. 5, 1829, who d. Salem, N. H., June 17, 1870. She lives in Boston.

John Wells, b. Boston, Sept. 5, 1818; d. Sept. 24, 1818.

Gill, sixth son of William and E. J. Valentine, was born at Hopkinton, September 8, 1788; married, 1st, Sabra Wood, Northboro', March 30, 1814, who died August 30, 1865; married, 2nd, Sarah C. Bartlett, 1866. He was a trader in Northboro'; Hanover, N. H.; Templeton, Mass., and Worcester; manufactured children's carriages in Northboro' many years, where he was also Postmaster, and held several town offices; was Deputy Sheriff; afterward, Alderman in Worcester, where he was also City Auditor for fifteen consecutive years, till he was nearly eighty-three years of age. He was also a noted land-surveyor and conveyancer for nearly sixty years. He now holds only the office of Justice of the Peace, and lives in Northboro', Mass., in his eighty-sixth year, in the enjoyment of reasonably good health—the *last survivor* of the fourth generation of Valentines. He never had a headache or a toothache in all his life!

"Father," said the writer recently, "are you yet *Justice of the Peace*?" "I guess you'll think so," said the old gentleman, with a twinkle in his eye, "*when you come to see me try a case!*" It is just that streak of humor in his temperament which has contributed to his good health and long life. He has had five children, as follows:—

George Gill, b. Feb. 12, 1815; m. Catherine Brigham; d. Northboro', Feb. 24, 1869.

Thomas Weston, b. Feb. 16, 1818; m. Harriet Dryden; lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Elizabeth Wood, b. Oct. 24, 1820; m. Charles W. Marden; lives in Hartford, Conn.

Sarah Ann, b. May 12, 1822; d. Northboro', Aug. 2, 1840.

Henry Elliott, b. July 5, 1834; m. Mary J. Woodhouse; d. Edgarton, Mass., Aug. 15, 1872.

Elijah Fitch, seventh son of William and E. J. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, December 10, 1789, and died in Northboro', August 21, 1863. He married, 1st, Jane Mahan, of Northboro', March 26, 1811, who died November 8, 1853; married, 2nd, Lydia Hurd, of Cambridge, 1855, who, after his death, married ——— Rushworth, and now lives in Chicago. Mr. Valentine was for sixteen consecutive years a successful teacher in one of the public schools of Cambridge; was Superintendent of Cambridge Alms-House for several years, and Assistant Steward or "Patron" of Harvard University for a long period. He was a firm and consistent member of the Baptist Church for over fifty years. His children by his first wife were as follows:—

John William, b. Feb. 13, 1812; m. Sarah B. Brown; d. Cambridge, Nov. 2, 1838.

Nancy Crawford, b. Nov. 20, 1813; m. Rev. O. O. Stearns; d. March 27, 1849.

James, b. Oct. 20, 1815; unmarried; d. Cambridge, Nov. 11, 1838.

Martha, born Jan. 16, 1817; m. A. H. Newell; d. Shrewsbury, Mass., Jan. 29, 1873.

Elijah, b. June 30, 1819; m. Pamela Dresser; lives in California.

Mary Jane, b. Aug. 27, 1826; d. Cambridge, Dec. 13, 1826.

By his second wife he had only one child:

William, b. Cambridge.

Colonel Samuel Lynde, eighth son of William and E. J. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, October 21,

1791. He married, 1st, Elizabeth Farnham, born in Andover, Mass., February 18, 1792, died in Bangor, May 14, 1833; married, 2nd, Sarah J. March, born in Gorham, December 29, 1806, who survived him, and has since married John Ginn, of Orland, Me., where she now lives. Colonel Valentine died in Bangor, September 11, 1849. He was among the first settlers of Bangor, having gone there when he was only eighteen or twenty years of age, and when the place was only a large village. He first taught school there, and meanwhile was called to hold several offices. He was a Colonel in the war of 1812, and served in that capacity in the famous battle of Hampden. He was twice taken prisoner, and put upon parole; and once, while a prisoner on a British man-of-war, was ordered to put his head into a cannon's mouth, which he immediately did. It is said of him that when a young man he hardly knew what fear was, so that his companions would sometimes test him on that point. Once, when going from his work past a grave-yard, late at night, he was confronted by a man wrapped in a sheet, who suddenly arose as from one of the graves. "Ha!" said he; "a ghost, eh?" and then let fly a volley of stones that compelled the "ghost" to drop his sheet and flee, the more frightened of the two.

Soon after his first marriage he commenced trading in Bangor, and with good success. In 1822 he removed to Castine, where he kept a large country store; and here he also built a vessel, which he named "Orlando," which being lost on its first voyage, ended his ship-building. He was also the Jailor and Sheriff of the county for some years, as he had been at Bangor for a time, and where he once came very near being killed by a fractious prisoner. In 1828 he again moved to Bangor, and engaged in the wholesale

grocery trade. At this period of his history his business was prosperous, and he was regarded as wealthy; but in an evil hour he signed a bond to a large amount for a friend, and his failure was the consequence. After that he engaged in the saw-mill and lumbering business; was a surveyor, and finally an inventor, devoting the last years of his life to the study of water-power. Four water-wheels were patented by him, two of which went into general use, and yet remain so. At the time of his death he was Assessor; had been Justice of the Peace for many years; and had taken all the degrees in the Masonic Order. He was always a great favorite with the Indians (which were then numerous in the vicinity of Bangor), and never wearied of telling his adventures among the Red Men of the Penobscot tribe, many of whom evinced much grief at his death. The papers of Bangor, at his death, said of him: "Colonel Valentine was widely and favorably known in business circles. He was greatly respected for his moral worth, his social qualities, and his Christian life." He was one of the earliest advocates of the temperance cause, and was one of the first lecturers on that subject. He was a member of the Congregational Church, and so also are all his children, with but a single exception. Colonel Valentine had sixteen children—eight by each wife, viz:—

By First Wife.

Elizabeth Johnson, b. Bangor, Dec. 3, 1815; m. Jones Valentine; lives in Cambridge.

William Jones, b. Bangor, Aug. 3, 1817. m. Sophia Brigham; is now a banker in London, Eng.

Roxena Farnham, b. Bangor, March 15, 1820; d. July 3, 1838.

Sarah Bowman, b. Bangor, Nov. 19, 1821; m. Harvey Howard; now lives in Chelsea, Mass.



GILL VALENTINE, ESQ., AGED 87, OF NORTHBOROUGH, MASS.

THE LAST SURVIVOR OF THE FOURTH GENERATION.

- Mary Jane, b. Castine, Nov. 8, 1823; m. Joseph H. Sandford; lives in Chelsea, Mass.
Samuel Winter, b. Castine, June 21, 1826; m. Eliza A. Garland; lives in Bristol, Conn.
Harriet Ann, b. Bangor; m. 1st, James Gibb; 2nd, David A. Ross; lives in Quebec.
Catherine Sophia, b. Bangor, May 14, 1832; m. Isaac T. Cole; lives in Brunswick, Me.

By Second Wife.

- James M., b. Bangor, Aug. 9, 1834; m. Carrie J. Clark.
Hannah Peabody, b. Bangor, Oct. 15, 1836; d. Aug. 12, 1841.
Edward Kent, b. Bangor, April 7, 1838; m. Frances H. Clark; lives in Boston.
Caroline Maria, b. Bangor, Dec. 16, 1839; m. Cyrus R. Clark; lives in Boston.
Abbie F., b. Bangor, Nov. 4, 1841; lives in Orland, Me.
Anna B., b. Bangor, July 31, 1843; m. George G. Powers.
Delia L., b. Somerville, Mass., April 4, 1845; now lives in Boston.
Charles E., b. Bangor, Aug. 22, 1848; now lives in Orland.

Elliot, ninth son of William and E. J. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, October 3, 1793. He married Jane A. Gray (born in Lebanon, Conn., April 25, 1796, and who is yet living), November 5, 1823. In early manhood he engaged partly in teaching, and partly in mercantile life, but finally gave up the latter entirely, and in 1826 became Principal of one of the Public Schools in Bangor, Me., where he remained for about thirty years, when he was chosen Superintendent of Schools, and held the office from 1855 to 1862. He was greatly respected in these positions, and few have attained greater success in the profession. He was a worthy member of the Congregational Church for many years. His death occurred at Newton, Mass., July 13, 1864, his remains being deposited in the cemetery in Northboro'. Their children were:—

John Elliot, b. Worcester, March 20, 1826 ; m. H. Jennie Paul, May 31, 1860.

Sarah Ely, b. Bangor, Aug. 19, 1832 ; d. Bangor, May 31, 1834.

Mary Huntington, b. Bangor, June 23, 1835 ; unmarried ; lives in Bangor.

Charles Albert, b. Bangor, Dec. 18, 1838 ; d. Bangor, Jan. 21, 1843.

William Buckingham, b. Bangor, July 16, 1843 ; d. Bangor, Sept. 14, 1843.

Elmer, tenth and youngest son of William and E. J. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, June 4, 1795. He married Rebecca, daughter of Colonel John Crawford (born in Northboro', May 7, 1802), April 2, 1821. After attending the schools in Northboro, and receiving private instructions from Rev. Dr. Allen, he pursued his studies at Framingham Academy for some time. He was an eminent and highly successful teacher for forty-seven years, twelve of which were spent in Boston, and the remainder in Northboro'. In the department of penmanship he was especially successful ; and he published a sytem of his own on that subject. His "NORTHBORO' BOARDING SCHOOL" became well known, and was largely attended, especially by pupils from Boston. His list of former pupils is a long one, embracing many who are now in eminent positions—among whom may be mentioned Honorable CHARLES SUMNER, late United States Senator from Massachusetts, and many others. His sunny temper and humorous disposition made him a favorite among his pupils ; and one of his sly jokes would often bring results that the *rod* could never have secured. He was, withal, in his prime,* a fine-looking man, of rather winning if not commanding presence, and few had the temerity to disobey him. [The writer

* His likeness, copied in this work, was taken but a short time previous to his death, and after he had suffered much from ill health.

may be excused for thus dwelling upon the character and services of one to whom, perhaps, he is more indebted for whatever success he has had in life, than to any other individual.] In religion he was a decided Baptist; and the Church of that faith in Northboro' owes its origin more to him than to any other person. He was, for many years, a great sufferer from asthma, and finally died of congestion of the lungs, in Northboro', December 27, 1863. The children of Elmer and Rebecca (Crawford) Valentine were fifteen in number, as follows:—

Charles Elmer, b. Boston, March 13, 1822; m. Olive Seaver; d. West Newton, June 23, 1870.

Elizabeth Jones, b. Charlestown, Feb. 4, 1824; m. Dr. Geo. W. Burditt; lives in Clinton, Mass.

Julia Anne, b. Boston, Sept. 14, 1825; m. L. F. Bancroft; d. S. Hadley Falls, July 31, 1850.

Lucy Crawford, b. Northboro', Oct. 15, 1826; m. Josiah Alexander; lives in Boston Highlands.

Henry Jackson, b. Northboro', Feb. 28, 1828; d. Northboro', Sept. 13, 1828.

Rebecca Jane, b. Boston, Nov. 27, 1830; m. Wm. A. Bartlett; d. Northboro', March 9, 1870.

Sarah, b. Charlestown, March 18, 1832; d. in Charlestown, March 22, 1832.

William, b. Charlestown, March 30, 1833; m. Mary A. Barnes; lives in Chicopee, Mass.

Henry, b. Charlestown, April 3, 1835; d. Northboro', Sept. 6, 1856.

Sarah Crawford, b. Northboro', Aug. 15, 1836; lives in Boston Highlands.

Mary Crawford, b. Northboro', July 28, 1837; d. there, Dec. 25, 1837.

Ellen, b. Northboro', Dec. 5, 1838; m. ——— Jacobs; lives in Northboro'.

Walter, b. Northboro', Jan. 16, 1840; m. L. Augusta Mentzer; lives on his father's place, Northboro'.

Mary Abby, b. Northboro', Sept. 18, 1841; resides in Fitchburgh.

Norman Foster, b. July 8, 1847; m. Annie C. Dennett; resides in Chicago.

CHAPTER XIX.

THE FIFTH GENERATION.

CAPTAIN JOSHUA N., eldest son of Joshua and Elizabeth (Valentine) Mellen, was born in Westboro', Mass., July 1, 1790; m. Annie Barber, July 4, 1811. She was born March 5, 1795, and died October 2, 1846. He died Jan. 5, 1858. Their children were as follows:—

Ann Eliza, b. Nov. 27, 1812; m. Joseph H. Fairbanks, April 14, 1831.

John Dwinnell, b. Nov. 8, 1813; m. Ann M. Hardy, Oct. 18, 1835; d. July 17, 1865.

Susan Morse, b. Feb. 29, 1816; m. C. S. Hardy, Oct. 14, 1837; lives in Westboro'.

Clarissa Valentine, b. June 24, 1818; d. Oct. 24, 1820.

Harriette Valentine, b. June 24, 1820; m. G. H. Greenwood, June 14, 1848; resides in Ayer, Mass.

Marietta Heywood, b. Feb. 13, 1823; m. Lincoln Wood, April 8, 1852; resides in Westboro'.

Joshua Edward, b. Aug. 3, 1825.

Charles Homer, b. Aug. 30, 1827; m. Florence C. Ing, Dec. 15, 1852.

Helen Maria, b. June 22, 1829; m. C. K. Dorman, Oct. 10, 1852; resides in Providence, R. I.

George Henry, b. July 27, 1832; d. June 18, 1847.

Abner Melville, b. Dec. 16, 1834; m. Adelia L. Pike, Nov. 15, 1856.

Emily Sophia, b. Jan. 30, 1837; m. H. D. Ainsworth.

William Frederick, b. Sept. 9, 1839; is supposed to be in Montana.

Clarissa, daughter of Joshua Mellen, Esq., and Elizabeth (Valentine) Mellen, was born in Westboro', January 3, 1794. She married Jubal Weston, who

was born in Grafton, February 19, 1786, and died in Hopkinton, May 27, 1868. She is yet living in Hopkinton. Their children were as follows:—

Aaron, b. Nov. 11, 1814; m. Julia Churchill; d. Feb. 25, 1868, in California.

John M., b. July 8, 1816; law student and actor; d. Nov. 4, 1865.

Elizabeth Valentine, b. Sept. 24, 1818; m. J. J. McGowan, M. D., of Boston.

Samuel E., b. Sept. 19, 1820; m. Mary A. Vincent, of Boston; d. April 12, 1862.

Clarissa M., b. Sept. 21, 1822; m. Stedman W. Howe; lives in Hopkinton.

Jubal, Jr., b. Nov. 13, 1824; m. Fanny Richardson, of Boston; resides in California.

Harriette A., b. Sept. 17, 1826; m. Thos. A. Gray, Boston.

Joshua M., b. July 17, 1829; resides in California.

Olivia L., b. Aug. 29, 1851; m. Chas. McFarland, Burlington, Ia.

Henry C., b. March 13, 1835; m. Marie H. Barrett, of New York.

Emily Day, b. Oct. 9, 1838; d. Aug. 29, 1840.

Otis, son of William and Abigail (Spring) Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, Mass., December 15, 1798, and died August 28, 1863. His father removed to Maine when he was about five years of age. He married Mary Starbird, of Westbrook, Me., August 29, 1822, by whom he had children as follows:—

William, b. June 15, 1824; d. July 6, 1847.

Leonard J., b. July 1, 1832; d. June 18, 1836.

Leonard, b. May 15, 1840; d. May 18, 1840.

Leonard (adopted), b. May 19, 1840; m. Laura Paine, Westbrook.

Dexter, son of William and Abigail S. Valentine, was born in Westbrook, Me., March 27, 1804. He married Nancy P. Pease, of Bridgton, in Gorham, October 20, 1831, and removed the same month to Harmony, Me., where he followed farming until his death, October 18, 1851; and his wife died only two

weeks later, viz: November 2, 1851. Their children were as follows:—

- Albion T., b. Harmony, Sept. 20, 1832; m. Florence A. Bartlett, Sept. 20, 1863; lives in Minneapolis, Minn.
Abbie S., b. Harmony, Aug. 10, 1834; m. John M. Bartlett, July 18, 1861; lives at Island Pond, Vt.
Sarah P., b. Harmony, July 1, 1836; m. Charles Hamilton, May 1, 1855; lives in Davenport, Ia.
Leonard D., b. Harmony, Aug. 11, 1838; m. Helen A. Burrows; lives in Minneapolis East, Minn.
Lowell W., b. Aug. 19, 1841; lost his left leg in the War of the Rebellion; was Postmaster of Harmony till 1866; now in shoe trade in Minneapolis.
Elizabeth C., b. Harmony, Sept. 14, 1844; m. Geo. A. Magoon; lives in Harmony, Me.

Albert, son of William and A. S. Valentine, was born in Westbrook, September 26, 1811. He was a teacher in that town for several years, but finally removed to Mechanic Falls, where he was engaged in trade. He married Hannah E. Foss, of Minot, and afterward spent some twelve years in California, but has now returned to Maine. Their children were as follows:—

- Albert, b. Dec. 8, 1840; m. Clara Chase; lives in Chelsea, Mass.
Elmer, b. Nov. 5, 1842.
Flora Ella, b. May 10, 1845; d. March 13, 1847.
Flora Eva, b. Jan. 27, 1848; m. L. W. Mason; lives in Auburn, Me.

Honorable Leander Valentine, son of William and A. S. Valentine, was born in Saccarappa village, town of Stroudwater (afterward changed to Westbrook), March 18, 1814. After securing a good education, he commenced to teach in 1835, which he continued till 1854, mostly in Westbrook. He was married, August 28, 1842, to Miss Margaret S. Coolbroth, of the same town. He was one of the School Committee and one

of the Selectmen for several years. He also represented the town in the Legislature two years (1847-8); was a member of the Senate in 1849; a member of the Executive Council in 1850-1851, and 1852; and has been connected with the Custom House in Portland over a dozen years, viz: six years as Weigher and Gauger, one year as Assistant Appraiser, and five, as Appraiser, in which office he yet remains. He has always resided near the place where he was born; and the places of honor and trust he has held are, of themselves, sufficient evidence of the esteem in which he is held by his townsmen and the public. Their only child was:—

Marcena Adriana, b. May 16, 1845; d. April 1, 1846.

Caroline, daughter of William and A. S. Valentine, was born in Westbrook, August 16, 1816. She was a teacher for a while, but married, December 25, 1837, Moses B. Walker, of Scarboro', who has long been a well-known and most successful teacher, of the very first rank, in public and private schools in Portland and Westbrook. They now reside in Poland, Me., where he is engaged in farming. Their children were —

Elmer V., b. Westbrook, Sept. 23, 1841; m. 1st, Anna A. Hutchinson, who d. Dec. 10, 1861; m. 2d, Julia A. Holden.

Flora E., b. Westbrook, May 22, 1847.

Edgar H., b. Poland, April 3, 1861.

Emily, daughter of Captain Joseph and Patty B. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, January 31, 1803; m. Lawson Jones, farmer, of Hopkinton, Dec. 16, 1823. He died July, 1855; and she now resides in Cambridge. Their children were:—

Martha Valentine, b. in Hopkinton, Oct. 2, 1824; resides in Cambridge.

Hannah Elizabeth, b. in Hopkinton, July 15, 1825; resides in Cambridge.

Gilbert, son of Joseph and Patty Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, September 11, 1804.

Nancy, daughter of Joseph and Patty Valentine, was born in Falmouth, Me., July 14, 1807; married Stowell Richards. She died in Southboro', June, 1852. Their children were:—

Newell Smith Richards, b. Southboro', May 6, 1838; resides in Southboro'.

Henry Valentine Richards, b. Southboro', Oct. 1, 1839; m. Ida S. Seavey, of Ashland; resides in Baltimore.

Anna Eliza Richards, b. Hopkinton, March 14, 1841; d. July 15, 1842.

Harriet Augusta Richards, b. Southboro', July 16, 1843; m. Geo. E. Walkup; resides in Southboro'.

George Albert Richards, b. Southboro', Nov. 19, 1844; m. Ellen E. Goodnow; resides in Marlboro'.

William Harrison Richards, b. Southboro', June 15, 1850; died Sept. 17, 1850.

Jones, son of Joseph and Patty B. Valentine, was born in Falmouth, Me., Oct. 14, 1808. He married Elizabeth J. Valentine, eldest daughter of Colonel Samuel L. Valentine, of Bangor, January 1, 1835; and they now reside in Cambridge, Mass. Their children were:—

Roxana Elizabeth, b. Bangor, May 31, 1837; died Feb. 25, 1838.

Maria Veazie, b. Oldtown, March 7, 1839.

Emma Jane, b. Oldtown, Feb. 22, 1841.

Alanson, son of Joseph and Patty B. Valentine, was born in Falmouth, Me., April 17, 1810. He grad-

uated at Phillips Academy, Andover; m. Miranda E. Smith; was a teacher in Roxbury and other places for twelve years; was afterward of the firm of Jameson & Valentine, proprietors of a well-known restaurant in Boston. He died in Beaufort, S. C., June 30, 1864. Their only child was:—

Miranda Lyman Valentine, b. Jamaica Plain, July 29, 1843; m. John F. Eaton, of New York, Feb. 8, 1872, and now resides in Cambridge.

Gerry, fourth son of Captain Joseph and Patty B. Valentine, was born in Falmouth, Me., August 24, 1811. He married Sarah H. Walker, of Hopkinton, 1835, and now resides in Hammondton, N. J. Their children were:—

William Henry, b. Hopkinton, Sept. 21, 1835; m. Mary A. Samson, Worcester, Feb., 1864.

Sarah Annette, b. Grafton, Mass., Oct. 1, 1837; m. Wm. A. Flood, Worcester, Oct. 10, 1857.

Edward Gerry, b. Worcester, Dec. 31, 1844; d. Aug. 19, 1848.

Charles, b. Worcester, Feb. 14, 1852; d. Feb. 17, 1852.

Elmer, fifth son of Captain Joseph and Patty B. Valentine, was born in Falmouth, Me., Dec. 9, 1812. He married Mary C. Walker, of Hopkinton, May 26, 1836, who was born June 4, 1817. He was a teacher of note in Marblehead, Danvers and other places for many years, and was a Church Chorister for about twenty years. He has since been mostly engaged in insurance business in Boston, and resides in Salem. Their children were:—

Marion Ednah, b. West Medway, Mass., Aug. 1, 1837.

Herbert Eugene, b. South Danvers, Jan. 18, 1841.

Abby Jane, b. South Danvers, Jan. 16, 1843.

Laura Lizette, b. South Danvers, Sept. 17, 1846.

Isaac Burnap, sixth son of Captain J. and Patty B. Valentine, was born in Stroudwater, Me., March 29, 1814. He married Elizabeth J. Guy, Hopkinton, October 3, 1839, and, after living many years in Maine, has recently returned to Hopkinton, where he now resides. It is worthy of note that he is the only one of the name now living in that ancient town, where the Valentines were once so numerous and influential. Their children were:—

Alfred Wilbur, b. in Hopkinton, Aug. 8, 1841; m. Lauretta M. Goddard, May 18, 1864.

Emmie Forbes, b. Hopkinton, Oct., 1848; d. April 3, 1851.

Willie Orrille, b. Hopkinton, March 7, 1856; d. Feb. 25, 1858.

Harriet, fifth daughter of Captain Joseph Valentine and wife, was born in Westbrook, Me., December 29, 1815. In early life she resided with her aunt, Mrs. Bowman, in Cambridge, where she subsequently married, Dea. William T. Richardson, a successful coal-merchant, and a useful and honored officer of the Baptist church in Old Cambridge. Their children were:—

Harriet Anna Richardson, b. Cambridge, Nov. 27, 1844.

Wm. Taylor Richardson, Jr., b. Cambridge, April 8, 1846; d. April 16, 1864.

Joseph Valentine Richardson, b. Cambridge, Dec. 9, 1849.

Adaline, sixth daughter of Captain Joseph Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, February 27, 1818. She was married April 2, 1839, to Nathaniel Howe Fitch, of Hopkinton, where they first resided, but removed many years ago to Maples, Indiana, where she died, October 26, 1863. Their children were:—

Sarah M. Fitch, b. Jan. 2, 1840; m. J. M. Parkey, Oct. 31, 1871.

George Fitch, b. May 9, 1841; d. Sept. 17, 1841.

Harriot R. Fitch, b. Jan. 3, 1844; d. Sept. 23, 1863.

Rebecca W. Fitch, b. Dec. 17, 1847.

Martha V. Fitch, b. Jan. 27, 1850; d. June 10, 1850.

Lewis M., b. Dec. 9, 1851; d. Feb. 2, 1852.

Charles W. Fitch, b. Sept. 28, 1853; d. Oct. 17, 1854.

Frank H. Fitch, b. July 11, 1856; d. Aug. 23, 1856.

Joseph Valentine Fitch, b. Nov. 7, 1857.

Arthur H. Fitch, b. Sept. 3, 1859.

William, the seventh and youngest son of Captain Joseph Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, January 4, 1821. Like some of his brothers, he was very fond of music, and taught singing schools and led choirs, as did they. He married Susan I. Guy, November 1, 1843 (who was born August 18, 1824), and died of consumption in Hopkinton, May 4, 1851, leaving no issue.

Mary Bowman, eldest daughter of Joseph and Anna (Valentine) Bowman, was born in Hopkinton, July 18, 1802. She married Samuel Fisher, of Northboro' (who was born at Westboro', April 29, 1791), November 26, 1820. He died March 16, 1854. She is yet living in Northboro'. Their children were:—

Mary Ann, b. Northboro', Sept. 30, 1821; d. Oct. 2, 1824.

Charles Samuel, b. Northboro', April 26, 1824; d. June 10, 1828.

Mary Ann, b. Northboro', April 14, 1826; m. Rev. Horatio Stebbins; resides in California.

Joseph Samnel, b. Northboro', April 13, 1828; d. New Orleans, Sept. 10, 1867, unm.

Elizabeth Maria, b. Northboro', Dec. 28, 1829; m. Samuel Clark, Esq.; resides in Northboro'.

Jane Taylor, b. Northboro', Oct. 4, 1833; m. Jairus Lincoln; resides in Colorado.

Ellen Frances, b. Northboro', April 4, 1837; d. May 3, 1839.

Ellen Frances, b. Northboro', April 8, 1843; resides in California.

Elizabeth Bowman, youngest daughter of Joseph

and Anna V. Bowman, was born in Westboro', May 25, 1807. She was married, April 16, 1826, to Dea. Samuel Wood, of Northboro' (born February 22, 1799), and died greatly lamented, May 18, 1868. Their children were:—

Abraham, b. Northboro', Nov. 20, 1828; d. June 23, 1831.

Samuel, Jr., b. Northboro', Feb. 13, 1831; m. Lucretia G. Hubbard; resides in Northboro'.

Albert, b. Northboro', Feb. 19, 1833; m. Emma Allen; resides in Worcester.

Charles Johnson, b. Northboro', Aug. 28, 1838; m. Helen S. Dodd; resides in Hartford.

Lydia Ann, b. Northboro', Mar. 19, 1844; d. Sept. 22, 1848.

Emma Elizabeth, b. Northboro', March 14, 1848; d. April 25, 1851.

Dr. Albert Jones Bellows, eldest son of Asahel and Hannah (Valentine) Bellows, was born in Westboro', Mass., 1805. He graduated at Harvard Medical College in 1829, and practiced his profession in Salem and Charlestown for many years, and then removed to Roxbury. He was married three times, but the only marriage given in the record is to Miss Pamela A. Fitch, who died in 1845, leaving two children. Dr. Bellows was the author of "*Philosophy of Eating*," and "*How not to be Sick*,"—works that have been widely circulated. He was successful in his profession wherever he was located. He visited Europe, and, on his return, settled in Boston, where he died in 1869. His children were:—

Albert F. Bellows, b. 1829; m. Miss C. J. Brown, of Fall River; lives in Boston.

Mary P. Bellows, b. 1844; died 1869.

Emeline A., daughter of Asahel and Hannah V. Bellows, was born in Westboro', 1806. She married a Lewis, and lived for many years in Groton,

Mass., and afterwards with her son, in Boston. Her son, Dr. W. H. Lewis, was born in Groton, 1840, and now lives in Bergen Point, N. J. He and A. F. Bellows, the artist, are the only surviving grandchildren of Asahel and Hannah Valentine Bellows.

Honorable Christopher W. Bellows, youngest son of Asahel and Hannah V. Bellows, was born in Westboro', 1812. The writer, though well acquainted with him in his boyhood, only knows this of him: that he was once a member of the Massachusetts Senate, from Middlesex county, and afterwards for many years an officer in the Custom House, Boston. When the writer last heard from him, he was in very feeble health, residing in Pepperell, Mass.

Sophia Valentine, eldest daughter of John and Charlotte (Brett) Valentine, was born in Paris, Me., November 29, 1815. She was married, April 24, 1839, to Joseph Haven Hall, a native of Maine, and now resides in Earlville, Ill. Their children were:—

Frank Haven Hall, b. Feb. 9, 1841; m. Sybil Morton; residence, Aurora, Ill.

Lottie E. Hall, b. Feb. 20, 1844; m. Henry Dupee; residence, Earlville, Ill.

Lowell Valentine, eldest son of John and Charlotte B. Valentine, was born August 30, 1820, and married, June 6, 1842, to Judith W. Hackett, of Maine. Their present residence is Keasaugua, Ia.

Nelson, second son of John and Charlotte B. Valentine, was born February 15, 1823, and, June 3, 1846, was married to Rachel W. Cobb, of Maine. Their present residence is West Newton, Mass. Their children were:—

Kate Elizabeth, b. Mechanic Falls, Me., Nov. 19, 1848 ; d. June 4 1870.

Celia Ellen, b. Mechanic Falls, Me., June 23, 1852.

Edward Payson, b. West Newton, Mass., Dec. 15, 1856 ; d. March 22, 1857.

Eddie Payson, b. West Newton, Mass., Jan. 19, 1862 ; d. Sept. 13, 1862.

George Stuart, b. Oct. 6, 1866 ; d. March 11, 1867.

Elizabeth, second daughter of John and C. B. Valentine, was born March 23, 1827, and married, April 26, 1856, to Jairus G. Bridgham, of Maine. He died April 7, 1855, leaving no issue.

John Valentine, Jr., was born in Paris, Me., February 22, 1833, and was married, April 1, 1856, 1st, to Mary Brown, of Ohio, who died November 26, 1869 ; 2nd, to Belle C. Smart, a native of Scotland, August 16, 1871. The issue of the first marriage was:—

Lottie Lavinia, b. Keasaugua, Ia., Jan. 24, 1858.

John Alpha, b. Keasaugua, June 26, 1859.

Mr. Valentine has long been a teacher of marked success, and his present field of labor is as Superintendent of City Schools, Waverly, Ia.

William Augustus Brigham, eldest son of Peter W. and Lydia (Valentine) Brigham, was born in Boston, August 29, 1808. He was married in Worcester, April 15, 1830, to Miss Maria Gray, of that place, their issue being as follows:—

Ann Maria, b. Westboro', Aug. 12, 1831 ; m. Geo. R. Bowman ; now lives in Elmira, N. Y.

Augustus Appleton, b. Westboro', July 31, 1833 ; m. Martha Jones. Stafford, Conn. ; d. Worcester, Jan. 23, 1868.

Sarah Waldo, b. Westboro', Feb. 14, 1837 ; m. 1st, Stephen F. Logee ; 2nd, Edward Boden, Elmira.

Susan B. D., b. Northboro', July 25, 1839; m. S. J. Waite, Worcester, June 9, 1864.

Elizabeth Valentine, b. Worcester, Sept. 9, 1841; died there, Aug. 13, 1849.

Mary Chapman, b. Worcester, Aug. 30, 1844; now lives in Boston.

Amelia G. P., b. Worcester, March 15, 1847; m. J. O. Egerton, Boston, Dec. 25, 1871.

Mr. Brigham's first wife died in Worcester, March 21, 1847, aged thirty-eight years. He was married, second time, to Miss Hannah S. Chapman, of Belchertown, May 3, 1848, and by her had issue as follows:—

Hannah Augusta, b. Worcester, Feb. 22, 1849; d. there, Aug. 29, 1849.

William Valentine, b. Worcester, May 17, 1850; m. L. E. Lillie, Wilimantic, Ct., 1868.

Louis Kossuth, b. Worcester, Jan. 30, 1852; lives in Boston.

Oliver S. C., b. Worcester, March 13, 1856; lives in Boston.

Georgianna Nancy, b. Worcester, March 2, 1858; lives in Boston.

Sylvia Augusta, b. Worcester, Jan. 9, 1860; d. Boston, Feb. 1, 1865.

Lydia Ann, daughter of Peter W. and Lydia (Valentine) Brigham, was born in Boston, February 5, 1810. She married Holland Forbes, Jr., Westboro', November 9, 1829, and had issue as follows:—

John W. B., b. Westboro', Nov. 9, 1829; m. Diantha Houghton, Swanzy, N. H. He d. Carlisle, Penn., Nov. 27, 1863. She d. Boston, Nov. 1, 1871.

Martha A. B., b. Brighton, July 4, 1834; m. A. H. Merrill; lives in Salem, N. H.

George Gill, eldest son of Gill and Sabra (Wood) Valentine, was born in Northboro', Mass., February 12, 1815. He married Catharine B. Brigham, of Northboro', October 8, 1839 (born September 8, 1818), and died there, February 24, 1869. He was for many years one of the Selectmen of the town, and was Chairman

of the Board at the time of his death. He was also for many years one of the Town Assessors, and was Postmaster from 1854 to 1861. Their children were —

George Lewis, b. Northboro', May 13, 1841; d. Oct. 7, 1848.

Helen Maria, b. Northboro', May 7, 1846; m. O. M. Robinson, and lives in Westboro'.

Sarah Elizabeth, b. Westboro', Dec. 4, 1850.

Harriet Dolly, b. Westboro', Oct. 19, 1853.

Thomas Weston, second son of Gill and Sabra W. Valentine, was born in Northboro', February 16, 1818. He was educated in the schools of that town, and at the Worcester Academy. He commenced teaching in Lancaster, Mass., in 1836; then, 1837-8-9, in his native town; in Pennsylvania in 1840; in Ashland in 1841; and in 1842 removed to Albany, N. Y., where he was Principal of a Public School eleven years. He was Superintendent of the Albany Orphan Asylum in 1853-4; was Alderman, 1852-3-4; was Editor of the *New York Teacher* two years; and, in 1855 became Principal of Public School No. 19, Brooklyn (now containing over sixteen hundred pupils); which position he yet holds. He was also Deacon, Clerk, Chorister, and S. S. Superintendent of Baptist Churches in Albany and Brooklyn for many years. As a licensed lay-preacher, he has preached on over five hundred occasions, in more than fifty pulpits, in ten counties and three States. His "busiest season" was in 1871, when his day-school contained seventeen hundred pupils; his evening-school (five evenings a week), fifty colored pupils; his Saturday evening Singing-School, twenty to forty—besides preparing three sermons a week for two different churches, nine miles apart, and over fifty miles distant from his home



T. W. VALENTINE, OF BROOKLYN, N. Y.

AUTHOR OF THIS WORK.

—and all these duties, with the care of a family of seven, besides several boarders, and an occasional page of manuscript for this work, or letter for some newspaper, kept him rather busy. He writes this not to boast, but as an example for his children, and in a spirit of gratitude to God, who gave strength equal to his need. The only specialty he claims in his professional life is his efforts to excite more *esprit de corps* among teachers. In 1838 he called, and presided over, the first Convention of Teachers ever held in Worcester county. In 1845 he originated the New York State Teachers' Association, the oldest of the kind in this country. In 1857, while President of the New York State Association, he made the first movement, which resulted in the formation, in Philadelphia, of the *National Teachers' Association*, which became the *National Educational Association*, the largest and most important educational body in the world. He married Harriet Dryden, Albany, February 16, 1844, their children being:—

Harriet Ada, b. Albany, Dec. 10, 1844; is now a teacher in Brooklyn.
Thomas Walter, b. Albany, March 1, 1847; d. Worcester, Sept. 1, 1848.

Thomas Wilmot, b. Albany, July 4, 1849.

Eli Perry, b. Albany, Dec. 22, 1850.

John Gill, b. Brooklyn, Nov. 21, 1855; m. Emma A. Fisk.

Elizabeth Wood, eldest daughter of Gill and Sabra W. Valentine, was born in Northboro', October 24, 1820. She was married, June 24, 1847, to Chas. W. Marden, of Hartford, where they now reside, having no issue.

Henry Elliot, third and youngest son of Gill and Sabra W. Valentine, was born in Northboro', July 5,

1834. He married Mary J. Woodhouse, of Hartford, Conn., November 3, 1857, their issue being :—

Henrietta Wood, b. Hartford, Dec. 28, 1858 ; d. Jan. 23, 1860.

Nathaniel Gill, b. Hartford, Aug. 2, 1863.

Colonel Henry E. Valentine was killed by falling down the hatchway of a whale-ship which he was visiting, at Edgerton, Martha's Vineyard, Aug. 15, 1872. At the time of his death he was President of the Veteran Association of the "Hartford City Guard;" was a member of Governor Jewell's Staff; and was Superintendent of Agencies for the Hartford Life and Annuity Insurance Company—all of whom were represented at his funeral, in Hartford, the Governor being present in person. The Freemasons of the Lodge of which he was an officer were present in large numbers, besides a large concourse of citizens. The *Spectator* says of him :—

"Colonel Valentine was the central figure of a very large social circle, being of a genial temper and attractive manners, and remarkably well calculated to win esteem and confidence. He was an accomplished Insurance Manager, possessing rare powers of attaching and influencing Agents; and in all the duties of his position exhibited great energy and efficiency. His successful work in connection with the Hartford Life will long remain his honorable memorial."

He was also a member of the South Congregational Church in Hartford.

Dr. John William Valentine, eldest son of Elijah F. and Jane (Mahan) Valentine, was born in Northboro', February 13, 1812. He was graduated from Harvard University, 1832. He married Sarah B., daughter of Dea. William Brown, of Cambridge, and practiced medicine with unusual success for a few years, in

Charlestown, Mass.: but his own health failing, he was obliged to relinquish his practice, and died of consumption, at his father's, in Cambridge, November 2, 1838—his next younger brother, James, dying of the same disease, under the same roof, only nine days afterward. Mrs. Valentine subsequently married Royal B. Hancock, and died in Cambridge, July 2, 1868. Dr. Valentine had two daughters, viz:—

Martha Jane, b. Charlestown, Feb. 11, 1835; d. April 6, 1839.

Sarah Charlotte, b. Charlestown, Dec. 31, 1837; now resides in Newburgh, N. Y.

Nancy Crawford, eldest daughter of E. F. and Jane M. Valentine, was born in Northboro', November 20, 1813. I copy the following brief memoir from the "*N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register*," of July, 1849:—

"Mrs. Nancy C. Stearns died, in Milford, N. H., March 27, 1849, aged thirty-five years. This lady was the daughter of Mr. Elijah F. Valentine, the present worthy Assistant Steward and Patron of the University, at Cambridge. Having filled the responsible situation of a school teacher in Cambridge for several years, with ability and success, she was married, September 14, 1837, to Rev. O. O. Stearns. Naturally of a retiring disposition, she was most happy in the bosom of her family, occupied in the duties of a wife, for which relations she was admirably fitted by her mild and cheerful temperament, her truly Christian meekness and patience. Suddenly and unexpectedly prostrated upon a bed of sickness, she endured, with exemplary resignation, the suffering with which she was visited; and, after a few days of pain and anguish, calmly breathed her last, in the full assurance of a happy resurrection beyond the grave."

Mr. and Mrs. Stearns had the following issue:—

John William, b. Sturbridge, Mass., Aug. 10, 1839; graduated at Harvard University, 1860; m. Florence E. Blood, Winona, Minn., Sept. 18, 1861; now Professor of Latin, &c., in Chicago University.
James Henry, b. Hancock, N. H., Jan. 9, 1841; graduated at Har-

- vard University, 1862 ; m. Nancy R. Chapin, Dubuque, Ia., June, 1869 ; now Law Student and Telegraph Manager, Freeport, Ill.
- George A., b. Hampton Falls, N. H. ; graduated at Harvard University, 1865 ; m. Ada Hope, Castleton, Vt. ; now Superintendent of Public Instruction in the Argentine Republic, and Principal Normal School at Parana, South America.
- Charles A., b. Deerfield, N. H., Aug. 1, 1844 ; graduated at Chicago University, 1869 ; m. Josephine Stowe, Chicago, Sept. 9, 1872 ; now Telegraph Operator, Jamesville, Wis.
- Edward Francis, b. Milford, N. H., Aug. 16, 1846 ; graduated at Chicago University, 1869 ; m. Eva E. Burroughs, daughter of President Burroughs, Dec. 27, 1871 ; now Principal of Wayland Univ. Institute, Beaver Dam, Wis.

Martha, second daughter of E. F. Valentine, and Jane M. his wife, was born in Northboro', January 16, 1817. She was married, in Cambridge, October 13, 1839, to Andrew H. Newell, who survives her, and now resides in Boston, although for many years a resident of Australia. She died in Shrewsbury, Mass., January 29, 1873. Their issue was as follows:—

- Andrew, b. Dec. 26, 1841 ; m. Frances Colgate Lord, of Melbourne, Australia.
- Martha Jane, b. Feb. 11, 1848 ; d. Aug. 19, 1848.
- Grace Johnston, b. Oct. 16, 1849 ; d. Dec. 17, 1853.
- Edward Hooper, b. Sept. 26, 1856 ; d. March 1, 1858.
- Henry Barkly, b. Nov. 12, 1857 ; d. Oct. 16, 1864.

Elizabeth Johnson, eldest daughter of Colonel Samuel L. and Elizabeth Farnham Valentine, was born in Bangor, December 15, 1815 ; married Jones Valentine, January 1, 1835, in Bangor. They now reside in Cambridge, and have issue as follows:—

- Roxena Elizabeth, b. Bangor, May 31, 1837 ; d. Feb. 25, 1838.
- Maria Veazie, b. Oldtown, Me., March 7, 1839 ; lives in Cambridge.
- Emma Jane, b. Oldtown, Me., Feb. 22, 1841 ; lives in Cambridge.

William J., eldest son of Colonel S. L. and Eliza-

beth F. Valentine, was born in Bangor, August 3, 1817, where he resided until about 1844. He then removed to Boston, and was engaged in an extensive lumber trade. In 1851 he visited Europe for the first time, on account of ill health. He returned to America the same year; but, after remaining a few months, again returned to England, and established himself as a commission merchant in London. In 1854 he removed to Paris, France, and engaged in a general commission and banking business. In 1855 he was appointed, by an act of the Massachusetts Legislature, a Commissioner to attend the Great Exhibition in Paris, and was chosen President of the United States Commissioners the same year. He was decorated by the Emperor Napoleon III. with the Star of the Legion of Honor, and was presented with the Grand Gold Medal of Honor the same year. He returned to England in 1862, and, in 1867, established the open stock exchange, which was carried on successfully until the end of 1872, when he purchased the entire good will of the business, and removed to Nos. 17 and 18 Cornhill, London, where he continues to carry on the general banking business, under the firm of Valentine & Co. Their regular "BANKING CIRCULAR" is largely circulated, and is regarded in America as good authority in financial matters.

Mr. Valentine was appointed, by President ANDREW JOHNSON, one of the Commissioners to the French Exhibition in 1867, and served as one of the Committee with Professor S. F. B. MORSE and President Barnard, to act in connection with General C. B. Norton, and report in relation to the best fire-arms; and the Report of this Committee is a voluminous and exhaustive document. He was also elected Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society in London, in 1873, having

been proposed by Lord Clanch Hamilton, M. P., and seconded by Admiral Sherard Osborne, and has, therefore, the right to add to his signature F. R. G. S. as well as Chevalier of the Legion of Honor.

Mr. Valentine married Sophia, youngest daughter of Aaron Brigham, a merchant of Boston, and had issue as follows:—

William Brigham, b. Bangor, Feb. 13, 1840; m. Emma M. McKenna, April, 1861. They now reside in London.

Garafelia Bigelow, b. Boston, Feb. 13, 1844; d. Boston, Dec. 10, 1844.

Francena Sophia, b. Boston, Oct. 18, 1846; m. George F. Marlow, of Selma, Ala., Nov. 17, 1868; live in London.

Sarah Bowman, third daughter of Colonel S. L. and E. F. Valentine, was born in Bangor, November 19, 1821, and married Harvey Howard, Bangor, August 21, 1845. They now reside in Chelsea, Mass., and have had issue as follows:—

Mary Lizzie, b. Bangor, Aug. 11, 1848; d. Chelsea, March 27, 1852.

Frank H., b. Chelsea, Nov. 29, 1857; d. Chelsea, Aug. 10, 1858.

Arthur H., b. Chelsea, Feb. 13, 1861.

Mary Jane, fourth daughter of Colonel S. L. and E. F. Valentine, was born in Castine, November 8, 1823, and married Joseph H. Sandford, Bangor, July 19, 1843. They now reside in Chelsea, and have had issue as follows:—

Gelston, b. Boston, Sept. 19, 1845; d. Aug. 9, 1846.

Joseph Head, Jr., b. Boston, Sept. 27, 1846; m. Josephine C. Elliott, and live in Everett.

Frank Valentine, b. Chelsea, April 12, 1850; m. Jennie Gilbert; live in Chelsea.

Thomas Hovey, b. Chelsea, Nov. 13, 1857; d. March 4, 1860.

Minnie Frances, b. Nov. 30, 1861.

Samuel Winter, second son of Colonel S. L. and E. F. Valentine, was born in Castine, June 21, 1826. He has been an inventor, merchant, manufacturer, and a sort of universal genius. His family reside in Bristol, Conn., and he and they are members of the Congregational Church there. He married Eliza R. Garland, Calais, Me., May 18, 1848, and they have had issue as follows:—

Lucy Winter, b. Calais, July 21, 1849.

Walter Inglee, b. Calais, April 18, 1851.

Henry Farnham, b. Calais, April 2, 1853; d. Calais, Dec. 25, 1854.

Charlie Paley, b. Houlton, Me., April 4, 1862; d. Bristol, Feb. 11, 1871.

Catharine Sophia, sixth daughter of Colonel S. L. and E. F. Valentine, was born in Bangor, May 14, 1832. She married Isaac T. Cole, March 11, 1851, in Bangor. He was a lawyer by profession; lived in Machias, and, at the time of his death, April 11, 1861, was serving his second term in the Maine Legislature. She resides in Brunswick, and has children as follows:—

Samuel Valentine, b. Machias, Dec. 29, 1851; now in Bowdoin College.

Sarah Elizabeth, b. Machias, Sept. 11, 1854.

William Isaac, b. Machias, March 21, 1854.

James March, son of Colonel S. L. and Sarah J. Valentine, was born in Bangor, August 9, 1834. He is an iron-moulder by occupation; has been in the gold mines of California, and an officer in the State Prison there. He married Carrie S. Clark, of Brewer, Me., June 10, 1857, and now resides in Bangor. Their issue were:—

James Herbert, b. Brewer, Nov. 28, 1859.

May Kent, b. Brewer, April 8, 1867; d. Bangor, Jan. 10, 1872.

Edward Kent, fourth son of Colonel S. L. Valentine, b. April 7, 1838, in Bangor; worked five years as an iron-moulder; then, at the age of nineteen, entered the merchant marine service, until he rose to the rank of First Officer. In 1861 he enlisted as a private in the United States Navy, and was rapidly promoted until, in 1864, he was given the command of a Government vessel. He was on duty at the Brooklyn Navy Yard, at the close of the war, for four years—making eight years of service in all. Since that time he has been engaged in mercantile affairs and the clerical force of Charlestown Navy Yard.

He was at the capture of Roanoke Island, at Newbern, at the destruction of the Rebel Fleet at Elizabeth City, the famous Black Water Fight, and others. He was also *blown up* in the Gunboat "Ellis," and severely wounded. He married Frances Helen, daughter of William L. Clark, of Bangor, October 28, 1863, but has no children

Caroline Maria, daughter of Colonel S. L. Valentine, and Sarah J. his wife, was born in Bangor, December 16, 1839. She was a teacher in Bangor for three years, and was married, December 5, 1859, to Cyrus R. Clark, of Charlestown, Mass., where they now reside. They have one child, viz:—

Annie Ward Clark, b. in Charlestown, Jan. 16, 1869.

Anna Bowman, daughter of Colonel S. L. Valentine, and Sarah J. his wife, was born in Bangor, July 31, 1843. She was married, October 3, 1867, to George G. Powers, a merchant of Orland, Me., where they now reside. They have no issue.

John Elliot, son of Elliot and Jane A. (Gray) Val-



COL. HENRY F. VALENTINE.

GENERAL AGENT OF INSURANCE, OF HARTFORD, CONN.

entine, was born in Worcester, Mass., March 20, 1826. He was married May 31, 1860, to H. Jennie Paul, and now resides in Boston. Their children have been as follows:—

Charles Elliot, b. July 1, 1861; d. evening of same day.

Marietta Louisa, b. Dec. 13, 1862.

Mabel Clarendon, b. Aug. 11, 1864; d. Sept. 13, 1868.

Charles Elmer, eldest son of Elmer and Rebecca (Crawford) Valentine, was born in Boston, March 13, 1822. He was educated partly under the care of his excellent father, but finally graduated at the Chauncey Hall School. He was Usher of the Winthrop School, in Boston, for a short time, but was transferred to the Quincy School, where he served, first as Usher and then as Principal, for about twenty-two years. His tragic death occurred at West Newton (a few miles out of Boston, where he then resided), June 23, 1870, and was on this wise: He was just ready to step into the cars, on his way to his school in Boston, when he bethought himself that he had forgotten to purchase his morning paper, and rushed into the Station to get it. By this time the cars had attained some speed, and, as he seized the iron railing of the car-platform, he was thrown violently forward, under the wheels of the cars, by which both his legs were badly crushed, so as to require amputation. He survived the operation but a few hours, however, dying late in the afternoon of the same day.

The manifestations of condolence at his death and funeral, from the School Committee, the teachers and pupils of his school, and the public generally, were most marked and touching, showing the high appreciation in which he was held; and these not only at the time, but in the subsequent substantial aid ex-

tended to the bereaved family, thus suddenly deprived of their chief support.

Mr. Valentine was married, October 10, 1848, to Olive Z. Seaver, of Northboro', and their issue is as follows:—

John Crawford, b. Boston, Jan. 13, 1850.

Julia Ann, b. Northboro', Aug. 29, 1851; was a teacher in Boston; died in Grantville, Feb. 19, 1871.

Frank Quincy, b. Northboro', June 13, 1853; died in Boston, 1854.

Richard Percy, b. Northboro', Aug. 13, 1856.

Robert Grenville, b. Roxbury, May 2, 1858.

Ellen Maria, b. Roxbury, March 31, 1860; d. in Boston, Feb. 24, 1867.

Emma Louise, b. Boston, Aug. 27, 1861.

Mary Newell, b. Boston, May 6, 1868.

The family now live in Grantville, Mass.

Elizabeth Jones, eldest daughter of Elmer and Rebecca C. Valentine, was born in Charlestown, February 4, 1824. She married Dr. George W. Burditt, of Clinton, November 24, 1846, who is a successful physician there; and both are respected members of the Baptist Church. Their children are as follows:—

Mary Elizabeth, b. Clinton, Oct. 2, 1849.

George Crawford, b. Clinton, Dec. 23, 1851; d. March 4, 1862.

Ellen Louise, b. Clinton, March 14, 1855.

Arthur Stanley, b. Clinton, Sept. 8, 1857.

Walter Valentine, b. Clinton, April 9, 1861.

Annie Crawford, b. Clinton, Sept. 21, 1863; d. Nov. 29, 1873.

Elmer Valentine, b. Clinton, Nov. 30, 1866.

Julia Anne, second daughter of Elmer and R. C. Valentine, was born in Boston, September 14, 1825; married L. F. Bancroft, South Hadley Falls; died there, July 31, 1850. Their issue was:—

Julius Valentine Bancroft, b. July 27, 1850.

Lucy Crawford, third daughter of Elmer and Rebecca C. Valentine, was born in Northboro', Oct. 15, 1826. She was married, September 13, 1848, to Josiah Alexander, of Northfield, Mass., who was born June 6, 1825. He is now a much-respected merchant in Boston, where his family also reside. They have children as follows:—

Mary Emily, b. Northfield, April 21, 1850.

Fannie Elizabeth, b. Clinton, May 26, 1852; d. there, Aug. 19, 1854.

Edward Lyman, b. Clinton, Sept. 5, 1854.

Carrie Crawford, b. Clinton, June 1, 1857.

William Valentine, b. Clinton, Oct. 18, 1859.

Charles Elmer, b. Clinton, March 21, 1861.

Josiah Francis, b. Clinton, April 2, 1862; d. there, Sept. 15, 1866.

Myra Lyman, b. Clinton, April 18, 1863; d. there, Sept. 19, 1863.

Rebecca Jane, fourth daughter of Elmer and Rebecca C. Valentine, was born in Boston, November 27, 1830. She was married to William A. Bartlett, Second, of Northboro', January 1, 1854, and died there, March 9, 1870. Their offspring was as follows:—

Abby Fiske, b. Northboro', Jan. 4, 1855; d. Dec. 6, 1868.

Frank Valentine, b. Northboro', Nov. 1, 1856.

William Henry, b. Northboro', March 14, 1859.

Walter Crawford, b. Northboro', Nov. 4, 1861.

Fanny Rebecca, b. Northboro', Aug. 22, 1864.

Chester Davis, b. Northboro', March 7, 1867; d. March 25, 1869.

Cora Gertrude, b. Northboro', April 26, 1868; d. Jan. 21, 1869.

Montford Vincent, b. Northboro', Oct. 27, 1869; d. Aug. 24, 1871.

William, third son of Elmer and R. C. Valentine, was born in Charlestown, March 30, 1833. He was married, at Chicopee, Mass., July 6, 1865, to Miss Mary A. Barnes, of that place, and yet resides there. He received the earlier part of his education in his father's school at Northboro', and, at fifteen, entered Worcester Academy, where he spent two terms, and

returned home, where, at the age of sixteen, he assumed the principal care of his father's school. In 1855 he entered the Westfield Normal School, whence, graduating in 1856, he was appointed Principal of the Grammar School at Chicopee, in which position he yet remains, greatly respected personally, and highly successful professionally. He is a worthy member of the Baptist Church there, of which body he is the efficient clerk. The issue of this marriage was:—

Mabel Louise, b. Chicopee, Mass., April 24, 1867; d. April 9, 1871.

Ellen, the eighth daughter of Elmer and R. C. Valentine, was born in Northboro', December 5, 1838. She was married in Northboro', January 26, 1873, to Joseph R. Jacobs. She was an efficient assistant in her father's school, and was afterward long a successful teacher in the public schools of Northboro'.

Walter, fifth son of Elmer and R. C. Valentine, was born in Northboro', January 16, 1840. In 1862 he enlisted at Springfield, Ohio (where he had been residing for a year previous), in the Eighty-sixth Ohio Regiment, for three months' service, and was stationed in West Virginia. After serving two weeks beyond his time, he was honorably discharged; returned to Northboro'; re-enlisted the same year in the Forty-fifth Massachusetts Volunteers, for nine months; went to Newbern, and was in the battles of Kinston, Whitehall and Goldsboro'. Returning to Northboro', he again enlisted, in the Fourteenth Massachusetts Battery, for three years, or till the close of the war. In all these periods of service he was never on the sick list. While with the Battery he was under daily fire for five weeks, yet never was wounded. Once, indeed, while exchanging newspapers with the enemy by fair

agreement, he had an almost miraculous escape, but finally reached his camp unharmed. In view of his long and active service, it is indeed wonderful that he went through the war without receiving the slightest scratch.

Mr. Valentine married L. Augusta Mentzer, and occupies the farm so long held by his father, in Northboro'. Their children were:—

Ernest Montford, b. Northboro', Sept. 12, 1868.

Mary Crawford, b. Northboro', Jan. 24, 1870.

Charles Elmer, b. Northboro', Oct. 31, 1871.

Clinton Mentzer, b. Northboro', April 10, 1873; d. Oct. 8, 1873.

CHAPTER XX.

THE SIXTH GENERATION.

ANN ELIZA, eldest daughter of Captain J. N. and Annie B. Mellen, was born in Westboro', November 27, 1812. She married Joseph H. Fairbank, April 14, 1831. They had nine children, viz:—

Ann Eliza, b. April 21, 1832; m. Geo. H. Williams, Sept. 24, 1851; lives in Grafton.

Susan Antoinetta, b. Dec. 7, 1834; m. Emory L. Wood, March 13, 1853.

Jane Maria, b. Jan. 24, 1837; m. David Chase, Aug. 30, 1863; lives in Westboro'.

John Mellen, b. May 1, 1841; d. April 7, 1842.

John William, b. Oct. 12, 1843; m. Ella M. Fisher, 1868; lives in Westboro'.

Sarah Harvey, b. Aug. 5, 1845; d. Aug. 2, 1848.

Julia Frances, b. Jan. 12, 1848; m. W. H. Bemis, Jan. 1, 1868; lives in Worcester.

Frank Joseph, b. Jan. 18, 1852; d. Sept. 18, 1853.

Mary Fisher, b. Sept. 23, 1855; d. March 5, 1868.

John Dwinnell, eldest son of Captain J. N. and A. B. Mellen, was born in Westboro', November 8, 1813; married Ann M. Hardy, October 18, 1835, and d. July 17, 1865. Their children were:—

John Onslow, b. July 21, 1836; m. Jennie S. Stevens, 1860; resides in Chicago.

Susan Antoinette, b. Aug. 9, 1838; d. July 30, 1859.

Marietta, b. Oct. 5, 1840; m. J. M. Woolford, May, 1859, in Ayer.

Charles Edward, b. Feb. 21, 1845; d. March 7, 1846.

Albert, b. Sept. 16, 1845; m. Frances L. Gardner, Oct. 10, 1872,
Boston.

Oscar, b. Aug. 5, 1848; d. Aug. 22, 1849.

Clara, b. May 27, 1850; d. Dec. 24, 1853.

Susan Morse, second daughter of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', February 29, 1816, and married Charles S. Hardy, a worthy mechanic of that town, October 14, 1837. They yet reside there. Their children were:—

Susan Elizabeth, b. Westboro', Dec. 6, 1839; is a teacher; resides in Westboro'.

Charles Henry, b. Westboro', March 19, 1844; d. Jan. 4, 1868.

Annie Mellen, b. Westboro', Sept. 27, 1848; is a music teacher.

Harriotte Valentine, fourth daughter of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', June 24, 1820. She married G. H. Greenwood, of Ayer, June 14, 1848, and has one child:—

George H., b. Ayer, June 26, 1853.

Marietta Heywood, fifth daughter of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', February 13, 1823, and married Lincoln Wood, April 8, 1852; live in Westboro'.

Charles Homer, third son of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', August 30, 1827, and married Florence C. Ing, Dec. 15, 1852. They reside in Mount Pleasant, Iowa, their children being:—

Jeanette, b. Feb. 27, 1854.

Florence, b. Oct. 29, 1855.

Clara, b. June 25, 1859.

Helen Maria, sixth daughter of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', June 22, 1829, and married

C. K. Dorman, October 10, 1852; reside in Providence, R. I. Issue:—

Eugene, b. April 1, 1857.

Abner Melville, son of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', December 16, 1834; married Adelia L. Pike, November 15, 1856, who died December 1, 1861. They had one child:—

Annie G., b. March 18, 1858.

A. M. Mellen married, second, Ada R. Farwell, Oct. 1, 1864. Issue:—

Adelia, b. Aug. 26, 1865; d. Sept. 21, 1865.

Cora Adelia, b. Aug. 27, 1866.

Josie Celia, b. Aug. 25, 1868.

Mary Ada, b. July 9, 1871; d. Aug. 28, 1872.

Resides in Marlboro', Mass.

Emily Sophia, daughter of Captain J. N. Mellen, was born in Westboro', January 30, 1837; married Henry D. Ainsworth, December 17, 1854. They reside in Westboro', and have issue:—

Alice G., b. Oct. 18, 1855.

Clarence E., b. Sept. 4, 1857.

Eddie M., b. Aug. 8, 1862.

Emma S., b. March 13, 1868.

Aaron, son of Jubal and Clarissa (Mellen) Weston, was born November 11, 1814; married Julia Churchill, of Oxford, Ohio. He was a teacher of music for twenty-five years, and died in California, February 25, 1868. They had issue:—

Alfred B., was a musician, and d. in the army.

Julia, m. O. S. Blake, of Detroit.

Charles, d. in infancy.



COL. S. L. VALENTINE,

BANGOR, MAINE.

Elizabeth Valentine, daughter of Jubal Weston, was born September 24, 1818; married J. J. McGowan, M. D., of Boston, who died in New York, March 25, 1871. They had issue :—

John E.

Joseph B., d. in boyhood.

Elizabeth W., m. Charles C. Buckley, M. D., Chicago.

Clarissa H.

Samuel E., son of Jubal Weston, born September 19, 1820; married Mary A. Vincent, of Boston, who died December 1, 1869. He was editor and proprietor of the "*American Union*" newspaper, in Boston, and died April 12, 1862.

Clarissa M., daughter of Jubal Weston, was born September 21, 1822; married Stedman W. Howe, trader, of Hopkinton; had issue :—

Willard N., is m., and has three children—Alice G., Emma W. and Jubal Weston.

Stedman W.

Edward W., is m., and has three children—Mary A., Sarah A. and Hattie W.

Nathan C.

Clarissa M.

Hattie W.

Clara W.

Elizabeth M.

Jubal, Jr., son of Jubal, born November 13, 1824; married Fanny Richardson, of Boston; is a farmer, and resides in San Francisco, California. Has children :—

Althea O.

Regenia (dead).

Freddie (dead).

Arthur.

Joshua F.
Samuel E. (dead).
Essie Maud.

Harriette A., daughter of Jubal, b. September 17, 1826; married Thomas A. Gray, of Boston.

Joshua M., son of Jubal, born July 17, 1829; resides in St. John's, Cal.

Olivia L., daughter of Jubal, born August 29, 1831; married Chas. McFarland, of Burlington, Iowa. Has children :—

Grace E.
Marie A.
Frederick.
Edward W. (dead).
Blanche A.
Wallace (dead).

Henry C., son of Jubal, born March 13, 1835. He served in the First Massachusetts Cavalry during the war, and resides in Chicago, Ill. He married Marie H. Barrett, of New York. Has children :—

George W.
Mabel (dead).
Florence.

Leonard Valentine, the adopted son of Otis, was born in Westbrook, Me., May 19, 1840; married Laura Paine, of that place, and has children as follows :—

William, b. Aug. 16, 1868.
Alice Maude, b. Sept. 4, 1870.
Vienna, b. Jan. 19, 1872.

Albion T., eldest son of Dexter and Nancy P. Valentine, was born in Harmony, Me., September 30,

1832. He married Florence A. Bartlett, September 20, 1863. He now resides in Minneapolis East, in mercantile business. They have issue:—

Guy, b. Minneapolis East, May 28, 1867.

A daughter, b. Minneapolis East, Dec. 18, 1871.

Abbie S., daughter of Dexter and N. P. Valentine, was born in Harmony, August 10, 1834, and was married, in Lowell, Mass., July 18, 1861, to John M. Bartlett, a merchant at Island Pond, Vt., where they now reside, and have one child:—

George Dexter, b. Island Pond, Oct., 1863.

Leonard D., son of Dexter and N. P. Valentine, was born in Harmony, August 11, 1838; removed to St. Anthony's Falls, Minn., 1856; married Helen A. Barrows, of that place, and is now a merchant there. They have had issue:—

Mary, b. Minneapolis East, Feb. 9, 1867; d. Aug. 6, 1867.

Nettie, b. Minneapolis East, Oct. 9, 1869; d. March 30, 1872.

Elizabeth C., daughter of Dexter, as above, was born in Harmony, September 14, 1844; was a teacher in Harmony four years. She married George A. Magoon, January 1, 1866. He is now a merchant in Minneapolis East, and they have issue:—

Harry, b. Minneapolis East, July 12, 1867.

Roy Lester, b. Minneapolis East, Dec. 20, 1869.

Albert, Jr., son of Albert and Hannah E. Valentine, was born in Westbrook, December 8, 1840. He was married, in Chelsea, Mass., 1868, to Miss Clara Chase, of that place. They have one son:—

Albert, b. Chelsea, 1869.

Miranda, daughter of Alanson and Miranda Valentine, was born in Jamaica Plain, Mass., July 29, 1843; married John F. Eaton, of New York, February 8, 1872, and they now reside in Cambridge, Mass. They have one child:—

Lucella Miranda, b. Cambridge, Aug. 16, 1873.

William Henry, son of Gerry and Sarah H. Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, September 21, 1835; married Mary A. Samson, Worcester, February 15, 1864. They have one child:—

Florence E., b. Sept. 1, 1870.

Alfred Wilbur, son of Isaac B. and Elizabeth (Guy) Valentine, was born in Hopkinton, August 8, 1841. He married Laretta M. Goddard, of Bethel, Me., May, 1864, and resides there. They had issue as follows:—

Charles Elmer, b. Bethel, March 14, 1865.

Fred. Ambrose, b. Bethel, Oct. 28, 1868; d. March 14, 1869.

Willie Alton, b. Bethel, Jan. 8, 1870.

Ann Maria, daughter of William A. and Maria G. Brigham, was born in Westboro', August 12, 1831; married George R. Bowman, of Westboro', April 26, 1854. They now reside in Elmira, N. Y., and have:—

Louis W., b. Almond, N. Y., April 13, 1860.

Charles A., b. Almond, N. Y., April 2, 1862.

Susan B. D., daughter of W. A. and M. G. Brigham, was born in Northboro', July 25, 1839; married Stephen T. Waite, of Worcester, June 9, 1864; now live there. Had issue:—

Kate Augusta, b. Worcester, April, 1868; d. May 1, 1868.

Willie Jennison, b. Worcester, June 7, 1869.

William Valentine, son of W. A. and Hannah S. Brigham, was born in Worcester, May 17, 1850; married Lilleo E. Lillie, of Willimantic, Ct., 1868. Have issue:—

Louis Stanhope, b. Stanhope, N. J., Aug. 30, 1869.

Oliver H. H., b. Willimantic, Oct. 9, 1871.

Charles Edwin, b. Carmel, N. Y., July 26, 1873.

John W. B., son of Holland and Lydia A. Forbes, was born in Westboro', November 9, 1829; married Diantha Houghton, of Swanzy, N. H., and died in Carlisle, Pa., November 27, 1863. Their issue were:—

Julius Wells, b. Hopkinton, Oct. 14, 1852; d. Nov. 14, 1852.

George Houghton, b. Boston, Feb. 3, 1856.

Charles Oliver, b. Bolton, March 4, 1862.

Martha Ann B., daughter of Holland Forbes, was born in Brighton, July 4, 1834; married A. H. Merrill, Salem, N. H., December 21, 1851. Children:—

Alice Evangeline, b. Cambridge, Feb. 21, 1858.

Annie Marietta, b. South Boston, March 2, 1864.

Mary Ann, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Bowman) Fisher, was born in Northboro', April 14, 1826; married, June 3, 1851, Rev. Horatio Stebbins; has resided in Fitchburg, Portland, Me., and now resides in San Francisco, Cal. Their children are:—

Mary Louise, b. Fitchburg, Mass., June 30, 1854; m. Edward S. Schroeder.

Annie, b. Portland, April 3, 1858; d. Aug. 28, 1858.

Roderick, b. Portland, Sept. 2, 1859.

Elizabeth Maria, daughter of Samuel and Mary B. Fisher, was born in Northboro', December 28, 1829; married Samuel Clark, Esq., counsellor at law, North-

boro' (formerly Representative from that town), May 1847, where they yet reside. Have had offspring:—

Ella Maria, b. Northboro', Aug. 15, 1848; d. Oct. 2, 1848.

Herbert F., b. Northboro', Feb. 8, 1852; d. Nov. 30, 1852.

Edward S., b. Northboro', Feb. 12, 1859.

Jane Taylor, daughter of Samuel and M. B. Fisher, was born in Northboro', October 4, 1833; married Jairus Lincoln, Jr., March 26, 1856. They had issue:—

Arthur Fisher, b. Northboro', June 26, 1858; d. March 5, 1858.

Alice Ware, b. Yarmouth, Sept. 16, 1861.

Annie Fisher, b. Yarmouth, July 27, 1865.

Dr. Albert Wood, son of Dea. Samuel and Elizabeth (Bowman) Wood, was born in Northboro', February 19, 1833; grad. Med. Coll. H. U., 1864; is now City Physician in Worcester. He married Emily Allen, July 7, 1867, their issue being:—

Albert Bowman, b. Worcester, June 28, 1869.

A daughter, " 1873.

Charles Johnson, son of Dea. S. and E. B. Wood, was born in Northboro', August 28, 1838. He married Helen S. Dodd, Hartford, Ct., June 21, 1866, and is now a jeweler in that city. Their children are:—

Harry Gassett, b. Hartford, May 3, 1867.

Lizzie Frances, b. Hartford, Dec. 14, 1868.

Callie Dodd, b. Hartford, June 21, 1870.

Joseph Head, Jr., son of Joseph H. and Mary J. Sandford, was born in Roxbury, Mass., September 27, 1846; married Josephine C. Elliott, Malden, October 19, 1868. Issue:—

Elliott, b. Everett, Feb. 25, 1870.

Frank Valentine, son of Joseph H. and Mary J.

Sandford, born Chelsea, April 11, 1850; married Jennie Gilbert, Chelsea, October 12, 1871. Issue:—

Herbert Valentine, b. Chelsea, Aug. 11, 1872.

LAST GENERATION.

Ann Eliza, daughter of Joseph H. and Ann E. Fairbanks, was born in Westboro', April 21, 1832; married George H. Williams, September 24, 1851. Issue:—

William Henry, b. Grafton; d. June 22, 1857.

Frank, b. Grafton.

Walter, b. Grafton.

Sarah, b. Grafton; d. Feb. 23, 1864.

Mary, b. Grafton.

Susan Antoinette, daughter of J. H. Fairbanks, born Westboro', December 7, 1834; married Emory L. Wood, March 15, 1853; lives in Westboro'. Issue:

Albert E., b. July 24, 1859.

Jane Maria, daughter of J. H. Fairbanks, was born Westboro', January 24, 1837; married David Chase, August 30, 1863; lives in Westboro'. Issue:—

Frank Herbert, b. Westboro', Oct. 6, 1868.

John William, son of J. H. Fairbanks, was born in Westboro', October 12, 1843; married Ella M. Fisher, December 25, 1868. Issue:—

Minnie Louise, b. Westboro', Aug. 2, 1869.

Julia Frances, daughter of J. H. Fairbanks, born Westboro', January 12, 1848; married William H. Bemis, January 1, 1868, and resides in Worcester. Issue:—

Amy Gertrude, b. Worcester, June 8, 1871.

Julia, daughter of Aaron and Julia C. Weston, married O. S. Blake, of Detroit, and has issue:

Charles W.

William.

Ida May.

Mary Louise, daughter of Rev. Horatio and Mary Ann (Fisher) Stebbins, was born in Fitchburgh, Mass., June 10, 1854; married Edward S. Schroeder, and they have one child:—

Edward Roderick, b. San Francisco, Cal., Dec. 25, 1872.



WILLIAM J. VALENTINE, F. P. G. S.

BANKER, OF LONDON, ENG.

CHAPTER XXI.

GLEANINGS.

THERE seems to have been, at one time, a few Valentines on the island of Nantucket, Mass., but no specific information could be obtained of them for this work. They were probably descendants of the Freetown Valentines. Samuel Francis Drake, of Boston, married Emma M. Valentine, of Nantucket, June 26, 1850. She was the daughter of Henry C. Valentine, who married Emmeline, daughter of Aaron Mitchell, and died in 1840.

Among the prisoners committed to Old Mill Prison, England, taken from the brig "Fancy," during the Revolutionary war, in 1777, was one James Valentine.

In the census of slaves, taken April 28, 1755, Jacob Valentine, of Hempstead, is given as the owner of "1 female, Greech;" Jonathan Valentine, "1 female, Sarah;" and Ephraim Valentine, of "1 male, Peter." Many other Valentines on Long Island are also given as owners of slaves.

In the "*Valloration*" of Hempstead, October 11, 1683, Richard Valentine, Sen., is given as the owner of 34 acres of land, 6 oxen, 8 cows, 3 colts, 4 hogs, 12 sheep, 2 horses and wagons, &c.

The present occupant of the old farm on Valen-

tine's Hill, Yonkers, is George Bishop Valentine, now about seventy-five years of age, who has one son, Nathaniel Bishop, and one daughter, Harriet A., who married James E. Burtis. Each of these has three sons. Near the above-mentioned place, lower down on the hill, is the handsome residence of Isaac Valentine, a wealthy retired merchant of New York.

Simon Lynde, of Boston, the grandfather of Mary Lynde, wife of John Valentine, once had the audacity to let "one of ye people called Anabaptists," a house, and it was considered worthy of record. Simon has now many descendants who are themselves Baptists. "The late Simon Lynde's Mansion House," as the "Boston Records" had it, stood at the northerly termination of Tremont-street, in 1708. Lynde-street, laid out in 1732, and named after this family, extended from Cambridge-street to Green-street. "Justice Lynde's pasture" extended across from one of these streets to the other.

Wherever the term *branch* is used in this work, it is intended to include all who are the direct descendants of one common ancestor, and he a direct immigrant from the Old World. But the writer has been somewhat puzzled as to the classification of the New Jersey Valentines. Were they a distinct branch, or merely an offshoot from some other branch? A part of them are known to be directly descended from the Long Island Valentines; but there are families of the name scattered through that State, whose origin it is difficult to ascertain. Thus, John Valentine, a country merchant, in the town of Rose, Wayne county, N. Y., writes as follows: "My great-grandfather, Henry Valentine, moved from a place in New Jersey, called,

if I recollect right, Hackett, to the eastern part of this State. He had three sons, Peter, Alexander and Jacob—the latter being my grandfather. Soon after the Revolution (in which he was a soldier, and held some petty office), he settled in Washington county, N. Y., and had five sons, Henry, Peter, Asahel, Alexander and Stevens. Peter was my father. He was a physician, and came to this place in 1819, where he lived till his death, in 1857. I understand the family originally came from Germany, or Holland—don't know which."

The last sentence may be only opinion or conjecture; but the author of this work believes this family is only an offshoot from either the Westchester, or the Long Island Valentines. Might not these also have been descendants of Joseph, "the bold soldier-boy," of Hempstead? It hardly seems possible that *two* families of the name, both from Washington county, should have a history so nearly alike.

Honorable Henry Valentine was a member of the Assembly from Montgomery county, N. Y., in 1822. The author of this book has written many letters and made many inquiries in relation to any Valentines in that section, but in vain.

There are Valentines in the village of Penyan, Yates county, N. Y. These are known to be descendants of the Long Island branch, and are cousins of J. W. Valentine, of Greenpoint, and of Rev. A. W. Valentine, mentioned elsewhere.

In the "*N. Y. Historical Calendar*," frequent allusion is made to Mark Valentine, commander of the ship "Earl of Loudoun." Also, Thomas Valentine is very

often mentioned as a surveyor, especially on the Canada frontier, and elsewhere. An affidavit of Jan Tymensen Valentine bears date November 22, 1675.

In looking over the Directories of our American cities, the writer observed the following items: J. S. Valentine is given as the Mayor of Wilmington, Del., in 1868. Valentine & Co. are given as the publishers of the *New Orleans Daily Advertiser*; E. Valentine is mentioned as Assistant U. S. Assessor, New Orleans. Baltimore has a Rev. Henry J. Valentine, 185 Henrietta-street. Philadelphia has John K. Valentine, lawyer, 113 South Fifth-street. St. Louis has a Dr. Ferdinand Valentine, 826 South Eighth-street.

The Westchester County Directory gives the following Valentines: *Peckskill*—Andrew, farmer; Charles, mason; Isaac, founder; Jacob, laborer; Pierre V. C., teamster; William, farmer. *Sing Sing*—William G. Valentine, lumber merchant. *White Plains*—James E. Valentine, civil engineer. *Morrisania*—Andrew J., driver; David, clerk; Frank, piano-maker. *West Farms*—Benjamin Valentine; Ebenezer Valentine, lumber; Valentine & Overbaugh, lumber. Of course, the isolated farmers outside of the villages are not given.

The steamboat *A. B. Valentine* is one of the eight boats of Cornell's Towing Line between Rondout and New York, and was so named in honor of Abraham B. Valentine, Esq., the present New York Agent of the Line, of which the Honorable Thomas Cornell, of Rondout, is the principal proprietor.

Among the "Baptisms in the Dutch Church, New

York, from 1697 to 1720," as found in Valentine's Manual, 1864, are the following:—

Valentyn, Jan (the father), Jacobus (the child), July 28, 1717.

" " " Jennetje " Aug. 7, 1720.

According to Valentine's Manual, the following have been connected with the New York City Government:—

Valentine, William H. (Butcher), Councilman, 1859.

" Abraham (Grocer), Assistant Alderman, 1820-1.

" Jacob H. (Builder), " 1856-7.

" Abraham M. (Accountant), " 1825-6.

It is stated that 1,545,755 valentines passed through the Post Offices of the United States in the year 1870.

The present population of Eccles, in Lancastershire, the parish in which is "Bencliffe Hall," the family estate of Richard Valentine, the earliest known of the English Valentines, is given in the Gazetteer as 33,792.

It is elsewhere stated in this work that Valentine is frequently used as a Christian name, especially by the Germans. "Who is this Valentine, of the firm of Valentine, Tunbridge & Co., bankers, Wall-street, who are advertising so much?" This question was often put to the author, as he was canvassing the city for data for this work. Tired at last of hearing a question which he could not answer, he resolved to visit their banking house. "Is the senior member of your firm in?" he inquired. "I am the senior member," said a gentleman, stepping forward and bowing very politely. "Then your name is Valentine," I said, inquiringly. "My name is Tunbridge," said he, again

bowing. "But I called to see Mr. Valentine." "There is no Valentine here but myself," he replied, adding, "My name is Valentine *Tunbridge*." "Ah, I see," said I, bowing myself out, and muttering to myself, "He must be a deceiver, or he would not insert that comma between his first and last names, as he always does—perhaps on purpose to deceive." A German would have put it "Val. Tunbridge & Co.," which all would have understood. An educated American would put it Valentine Tunbridge & Co., and then only ignorant people would be deceived. But—as it was, I drew my own conclusions!

Another case came a little nearer home. If other people's names are to be taken without their consent, commend me to the man that has the sense and taste to take a *good* one, while he is about it. A few years ago, I was much surprized and not a little annoyed at receiving several letters from old friends and acquaintances, containing such expressions as these: "Why, are you going to give up teaching? I thought you were in for life." "So you are to appear in a new *role*! Where do you get your stock of *birds*?" &c., &c. After receiving some half a dozen such, I concluded that either my correspondents were becoming insane, or *I* was; and I so wrote them. Their only reply was to send me a marked advertisement in "*Harper's Weekly*," in which it was announced that "for the very moderate sum of ten cents the subscriber would give instructions how to imitate the singing of any and every bird extant," and duly signed T. W. VALENTINE, in good fair capitals, with the appendix in smaller type, "Address Box No. —, Jersey City P. O." My first impulse was to laugh; my next was to express my indignation in unmeasured terms. What busi-

ness had he to take my good name, and make me the laughing stock of all creation! I started for him at once—at least, I went to Jersey City. His name—or rather, *my* name was not in the Directory, which looked suspicious. I bethought myself of the Postmaster. He began to laugh as soon as I mentioned my name. “I know nothing about him,” said he, “except that he receives more letters through the P. O. than any other man in Jersey City, and must be getting rich.” Worse and worse! Not only stealing my good name, but actually getting rich on the borrowed or stolen capital! As the elder Weller said, it was “werry aggrawatin!” The Postmaster doubted if that was his name at all; but, after all, what could I do? Until that time I had never heard of a person of the name except my own proper self, and the bare idea of such agrarian socialism or partnership as sharing my own sign manual with another seemed decidedly rather *abhorrent*. While thus uncorking the vials of my wrath and pouring out anathemas without stint or measure upon the offender, it occurred to me that he might be among that coterie of listeners, and I had best be prudent; for having got so far as to take my name, what might he not take next? My *life* perhaps; and shaking off the dust of my feet against him and his fellow-denizens in that *foreign* soil, I straightway departed out of their coasts. I have reason to believe that he took the hint, for the troublesome advertisement disappeared soon after, and he too—much to my relief. A list of a hundred and fifty John Smiths in the *New York Directory* is nothing, for they get used to it—but one proprietorship of my own name is enough for me.

The *Boston Times* of April 4, 1874, says: “Albert F.

Bellows, whose studio is on the second floor of the Art Club building, is at work upon views of English scenery in water-colors, a branch of art in which he has no equal in America. We are pleased to learn that all of his largest and best works found prompt and appreciative purchasers at the recent sale of water-colors at the National Academy in New York. The popularity of Mr. Bellows' pictures is not confined to this country, but is equally great in London, where many of his exquisite bits of landscape scenery have been reproduced in engravings and chromos. The pictures of Bellows are a perpetual delight to the eye of taste. What Tennyson is to poetry, Bellows is to the world of art."

A. F. Bellows, the artist to whom allusion is here made, is a great-grandson of William Valentine, and his genealogy will be found on page 196 of this book.

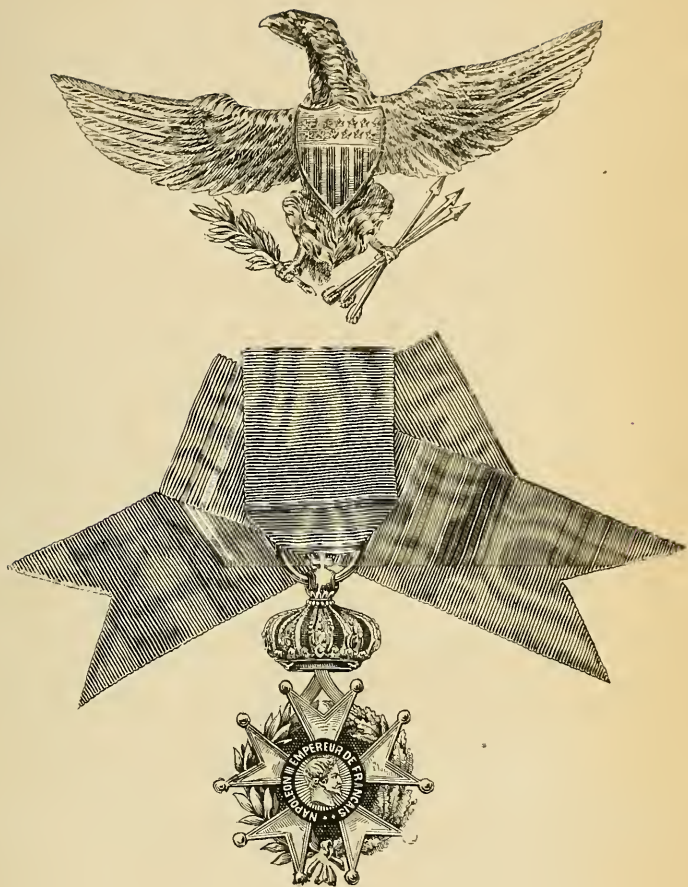
The likeness of Miss Elizabeth Gooch (who afterwards became the wife of Thomas Valentine), was taken from a portrait painted about 1724, when she was sixteen years of age. She was dressed in a red satin dress, with beautiful lace around the neck and arms. Her hair, which was a dark auburn, flowed down her neck below her waist, as worn in these modern times. The mates to this picture, the father, mother and sister, are in possession of the Gooch family, at Cohasset. Of course, this likeness can hardly do justice to the original.

Here is another apparent puzzler. David M. Valentine, of New York city, writes: "My father's father was Jonathan Valentine, a farmer in Middlebury (Middleborough?), Mass. He had two sons, Jonathan and Samuel L. (my father), and a daughter, Olive. I



GOLD AND SILVER MEDALS.

CONFERRED ON WM. J. VALENTINE, BY THE EMPEROR, NAPOLEON III.



STAR OF HONOR,
CONFERRED ON WM. J. VALENTINE, BY THE EMPEROR, NAPOLEON III.

have never seen any of them, as my father died a few days after my birth. Olive, I think, died before my father. The other son, Jonathan, was living a few years ago in Cambridge, Mass., but I have heard that he has since died. I have understood we were of English descent, and presume we are descended from the John Valentine of 1675."

The answer given to the above is this: John Valentine, son of Samuel, the eldest son of the "John of 1675," was born in Freetown, April 29, 1743. He married Hannah Winslow, of Freetown, November 21, 1765. Jonathan, their seventh and youngest child, was born August 16, 1780. John, the father, inherited a large property in Boston, but was reduced to poverty through the wrong doing of one of his sons. They afterward lived in a small cottage near the Pond Meeting-house, Middleboro', now Lakeville. Jonathan became a farmer, and lived in that town. He, too, had a sister Olive. Samuel L., the father of David M., and the writer of this were therefore third cousins.

THE FALL RIVER VALENTINES have been an enigma to the writer. Years ago he read a paragraph in the papers, stating that the highest tax paid in Fall River, Mass., was that on the estate of the late *William Valentine*, valued at \$1,500,000. Thinking of course so large an estate must have a prominent family to represent it, the writer tried every method to learn their history, but in vain. No answers came to any letters, and he finally gave it up. Next he heard of a very wealthy *William Valentine*, a Bank President, in Providence, R. I., and tried letters in that quarter, with the same result. Finally, in his despair, he wrote to a prominent editor in that city, and learned the follow-

ing: "William Valentine was once a blacksmith in Freetown, near Fall River, and owned the stream that furnishes that great manufacturing city with its water power. Before the mills were located there, he left his shop, came to Providence, engaged in trade, and became President of the High-street Bank. By and by, his interest in the Fall River water power made him very rich; and to escape taxation here, he removed back to Fall River, where he died many years ago. Some of his property remains with his descendants, who are not numerous nor very thrifty. A daughter Julia—or perhaps a granddaughter—married James A. Fox, brother of your comedian, George L. Fox, himself an actor when young, but now, I believe, a lawyer, of Boston." [The lady here referred to, Mrs. Julia Valentine Fox, was drowned from a Fall River steamboat, on her way to New York, in September, 1872.]

It seems strange that General Pierce's "*Genealogy of the Valentine Family*," which is devoted almost exclusively to the Freetown and Fall River Valentines, should make no mention of this family.

Bain's "*History of Lancastershire*," in speaking of Eccles, says: "BEAUCLIFFE HALL, in this township, on the side of the village of Eccles, was taken down thirty years ago, and has been replaced by two modern mansions, called Higher and Lower Bentcliffe. BEAUCLIFFE was once the seat of Thomas Holt, Esq., and was afterward the seat of Richard Valentine, who married Anne Hopwood, in the reign of HENRY VII., from whom it passed to Thomas Valentine, in 1505, and Richard Valentine, of Preston and Bentcliffe, High Sheriff of the county of Lancaster, in 1713, by whose descendants it was sold, in the last century, to

Mr. Partington, from whom it passed to Mr. Bentley, the late owner."

REV. THOMAS VALENTINE, of London, must have been a preacher of some note, as the House of Commons, November 30, 1642, invited him "to preach next Fast at St. Margaret's, and Sir William Massam was appointed to present the invitation." Afterwards, December 28, the House passed a vote of thanks for the discourse, and voted that the same be printed. This is probably one of the sermons mentioned by Allibone.

DAVID VALENTINE, of the well-known firm of "David Valentine & Co.," 354 Broadway, New York, one of the most extensive houses in the line of silks and dress goods in the city, belongs to none of the branches of Valentines mentioned in this work, but is a direct descendant of some English family, his father having been a distinguished military officer in the British service, in Canada. He bids fair, however, to establish a branch of his own, as, although still a young man, he is already the father of twelve children—the family residing in Elizabeth, N. J.

In 1629, during the reign of Charles I. (King of England), Sir John Elliot, Denzil Holles and Benjamin Valentine, members of the House of Commons, were arraigned before the Court of King's Bench, for seditious speeches in Parliament, contempt against the King in refusing to obey his verbal message to adjourn the House, and for a conspiracy to keep the Speaker, Sir John Finch, in the Chair. Holles and Valentine forcibly compelled the Speaker to retain his seat, and he afterwards leaving it, was seized by them, drawn to and thrust in the Chair.

In refuting the charges brought against them, they claimed that the King did not possess the authority to adjourn Parliament by verbal message, and if guilty of uttering seditious speeches, they should be tried by their peers, the House of Commons, and not by an inferior Court.

Judgment was pronounced against them. Elliot was committed to the Tower, fined two thousand pounds, and upon liberation was to give sureties for his good behavior. Holles and Valentine received the same sentence, with the exception that the former was to pay one thousand marks, and the latter, five hundred pounds.

In the next Parliament, which met in 1640, Sir John Finch was condemned for his action in adjourning the House without the consent of its members.

The House was also about to inquire into the imprisonment of Elliot, Holles and Valentine, when they were suddenly dissolved, without making any progress in their inquiry.

Another Parliament meeting the same year, resolved that Holles and Valentine should have five thousand pounds each for their imprisonment and suffering in defense of the people's rights. For the same reasons, Parliament also voted five thousand pounds to the heirs of Elliot (he having died during his imprisonment).

This imprisoning and fining members of Parliament, although almost justified by the exigency of the times, was the commencement of the arbitrary measures which led to the dethronement and final beheading of Charles I., which occurred in 1648.

CHAPTER XXII.

VALENTINES IN THE NEW YORK AND BROOKLYN
DIRECTORIES.

LIST of Valentines found in the *New York Directory*, 1873, and the branches to which they belong:—

Valentin, Charles, baker, 90 Park-st.,	Ital.
Valentin, Alphons D., v. consul, 19 Broad,	S. Am.
Valentin, Charles, tin, 105 W. 10th,	Germ.
Valentin, Philip, paper-hanger, 95 Stanton (had moved).	
Valentine, Abraham A., agt. steamboat line, 41 Jay, h. 10 E. 31st,	N. Y.
Valentine, Albert E., physician, h. 43 E. 31st,	N. Y.
Valentine, Alfred A., mer., 10 Burling-slip, h. 118 E. 18th,	N. E.
Valentine, Alletta, wid. Henry, h. 137 E. 45th (mistake).	
Valentine, Anna, wid. Albert, h. 43 E. 31st,	N. Y.
Valentine, Benj. C., roofer, 227 Green, h. Haverstraw,	N. Y.
Valentine, Benj. S., clerk, 459 W. 34th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Bertha, wid. William, 1112 Third-ave. (dead).	
Valentine, Caroline, wid., nurse, 75 Delancy,	L. I.
Valentine, Charles, grocer, 667 Seventh-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Charles F., builder, h. 42 E. 112th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Cornelius, cartman, 28 Goerck,	L. I.
Valentine, Daniet, carpenter, 368 Seventh-ave. (moved).	
Valentine, Daniel A., produce, 344 W. Wash. Market, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.
Valentine, David, dress goods, 354 Broadway, h. Elizabeth, N. J.,	Eng.
Valentine, David M., 419 E. 48th,	N. E.
Valentine, Ebenezer B., frames, 9 Baxter, h. 240 ¹ / ₂ Henry,	N. Y.
Valentine, Frederick, clerk, 368 W. 35th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Geo. F., mer., 134 Pearl, h. 10 E. 41st,	N. Y.
Valentine, Geo. F. M., roofer, 227 Green, h. 27 First,	N. Y.

Valentine, Gerardus, butcher, h. 336 Seventy-ninth,	N. Y.
Valentine, Henry, h. 147 E. 63rd,	N. Y.
Valentine, Henry, cabinet-maker, h. 327 W. 28th,	Germ.
Valentine, Henry, chair-maker, h. 131 Suffolk,	L. I.
Valentine, Henry, clerk, 174 Pearl, h. Fordham,	N. Y.
Valentine, Henry C., mer., 88 Chambers,	N. E.
Valentine, Isaac P., h. 35 Bond,	N. E.
Valentine, Isidor, broker, 24 Broad, h. 135 W. 10th,	Prus.
Valentine, Jacob, 104 E. 36th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Jacob, variety, 2350 Second-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Jacob D., feed, 86 Market, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.
Valentine, Jacob F., clerk, h. 309 Henry,	N. Y.
Valentine, Jacob F., lawyer, New Courthouse, h. 305 Madison,	N. Y.
Valentine, James, fireman, h. 38 Attorney (mistaken for Bal- lentine).	
Valentine, James S., stone-yard, 415 W. 14th, h. 363 W. 19th,	Scotch.
Valentine, James, watchman, h. 32 Stanton,	N. Y.
Valentine, James F., hardware, 594 Broadway, h. 240 Henry,	N. Y.
Valentine, James W., clerk, h. 578 Lexington-ave. (mistake).	
Valentine, Jane, wid. Abraham G., h. 10 E. 41st,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, cabinet-maker, h. 248 Delancy,	Germ.
Valentine, John, cartman, h. 836 Greenwich,	N. J.
Valentine, John C., book-binder, 4 Howard, h. 173 Henry,	L. I.
Valentine, John H., mer., 134 Pearl,	N. Y.
Valentine, John W., fancy goods, 112 Duane, h. 19 W. 130th,	L. I.
Valentine, Julia, wid. Chas. H., 95 Park-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Lawson, mer., 88 Chambers, h. 19 Fifth-ave.,	N. E.
Valentine, Lemuel, meats, 1 Tompkins market, h. 146 Lexing- ton-ave,	N. Y.
Valentine, Lewis, painter, 118 Forsyth,	N. Y.
Valentine, Lydia, wid. Michael, h. 368 Hudson (moved).	
Valentine, Miranda, wid. Jacob, h. 57 E. 129th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Mary, washing, 216 W. 29th (colored), b. L. I.	
Valentine, Napoleon, mer., 180 Chambers, h. Long Island,	L. I.
Valentine, Nancy, wid. Guy W., 319 E. 25th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Oscar J., jeweler, 182 Broadway, h. Newark, N. J.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Peter, h. 216 W. 53rd,	N. Y.
Valentine, Peter, Jr., meat, 203 W. 48th, h. 258 W. 54th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Peter J., meat, 42 Fulton market, h. 344 E. 86th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Robert B., ins., 120 Broadway, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.
Valentine, Robert B., Jr., 120 Broadway, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.

Valentine, Samuel H., lawyer, 64 Wall, h. 177 Madison-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Samuel M., physician, h. 177 Madison-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Samuel T., flour, 169 Cherry, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.
Valentine, Sarah M., wid. Richard, 1300 Third-ave.,	L. I.
Valentine, Seth W., janitor, h. E. 115th n. Third ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Stephen, flour, 169 Cherry, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.
Valentine, Thomas, syrup, 74 Varick (mistaken for <i>Ballentine</i>).	
Valentine, Thomas W., liquors, 540 Third ave., h. 542,	Ire.
Valentine, Virginia, wid. Joseph, h. 121 W. 33rd,	N. J.
Valentine, Washington, meats, 70 Washington Market (dec'd).	
Valentine, William, cabinet-maker, h. 797 Second ave.,	Germ.
Valentine, William, driver, h. 10 Lispenard (colored—b. L. I.)	
Valentine, William, express, 84 Barclay, h. 317 E. 117th,	N. Y.
Valentine, William, Sec. Ins. Co., 172 Broadway, h. Kosciuszko, Brooklyn,	N. J.
Valentine, William H., meat, 52 Washington Market, h. 216 W. 53rd,	N. Y.
Valentine, William H., mer., 66 South, h. Brooklyn,	L. I.
Valentine, J., treasurer, 4 Warren, h. Fordham,	N. Y.
Valentine, William L., variety, 356 W. 40th,	N. Y.
Valentine, William P.; paper, h. 157 Worster,	N. Y.
Valentine, B. C. & Co., roofers, 227 Greene,	N. Y.
Valentine, R. B. & Son, Ins., 120 Broadway,	L. I.
Valentine, S. & Sons, flour, 169 Cherry,	L. I.
Valentine & Butler Safe and Lock Co., 298 Broadway,	N. E.
Valentine & Co., varnishes, 88 Chambers,	N. E.
Valentine & Gildersleeve, produce, 344 W. Washington Market,	L. I.

Valentines in New York, not found in Directory :—

Valentine, Daniel, tobacconist, 110 Water,	N. Y.
Valentine, Henry, cabinet, W. 38th n. Eighth-ave.,	Germ.
Valentine, Henry A., coach-makers' goods, 288 Bowery,	N. Y.
Valentine, John J., N. Y. Post Office, h. 141 E. 110th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Mathias B., coach-makers' goods, 288 Bowery,	N. Y.
Valentine, Sidney, tobacconist, 110 Water,	N. Y.

List of Valentines found in the *Brooklyn Directory*, 1873, and the branches to which they belong :—

Valentine, Andrew J., lawyer, h. 96 Kent,	L. I.
---	-------

Valentine, Alfred, milk, h. 24 Fort Greene Place,	L. I.
Valentine, Brewster, grocer, 15 Fulton, h. North River, N. Y.,	L. I.
Valentine, Catherine, wid. Obadiah, h. 580 Lorimer,	L. I.
Valentine, Catherine, wid., h. 64 Prince,	L. I.
Valentine, Charles, carpenter, 100 Ryerson,	L. I.
Valentine, Charles, ferryman, 155 Prospect,	L. I.
Valentine, Charles E., clerk, h. 108 Ainslie,	N. Y.
Valentine, Charles B., printer, h. 381 South 3rd,	N. Y.
Valentine, Charles S., coachmaker, 81 India, h. New Jersey,	N. Y.
Valentine, Daniel A., com. mer., h. 92 N. Oxford,	L. I.
Valentine, David, contractor, h. 130 Kent,	L. I.
Valentine, Edward, engineer, h. 148 West,	L. I.
Valentine, Edward, gen. dealer, h. 102 Concord,	Eng. Jews.
Valentine, Edward H., clerk, h. 164 Lawrence,	L. I.
Valentine, Ezra, iron railing, h. 645 Baltic,	L. I.
Valentine, Edward H., grocer, 13 Atlantic-ave.,	L. I.
Valentine, Francis, laborer, h. 43 MacDougal,	L. I.
Valentine, Frederick, carpenter, h. 244 Hudson-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, George S., supt., ft. 24th, h. 126 Twenty-third,	N. Y.
Valentine, George W., clerk, 159 Macon,	L. I.
Valentine, George W., sexton, h. 207 Twenty-second,	N. Y.
Valentine, Henry, cabinet, 28 Devoe,	Germ.
Valentine, Henry, cartman, 26 Boerum,	L. I.
Valentine, Henry, rope-maker, h. 906 Flushing ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, Henry, h. 324 Pacific,	L. I.
Valentine, Henry C., varnish factory, 364 Ewen,	N. E.
Valentine, Isaac, carpenter, h. 373 Bergen,	L. I.
Valentine, Jacob, builder, 64 Lawrence,	L. I.
Valentine, Jacob D., flour, h. 67 Clinton-ave,	L. I.
Valentine, James W., coal mer., 37 Greenpoint-ave., h. 96 Kent,	L. I.
Valentine, Jane, wid. William, h. 70 South 10th,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, butcher, h. 165 Gates-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, clerk, h. 297 Hudson-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, police, h. 131 Debevoise,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, tailor, h. 190 Johnson-ave.,	Germ.
Valentine, John W., tin-smith, h. 320 N. 2nd,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, watchman, h. 139 Partition,	L. I.
Valentine, John, Jr., butcher, h. 374 Bond,	N. Y.
Valentine, John H., com. mer., h. 2 Second Pl.,	L. I.
Valentine, John H., jeweler, h. 172 Livingston,	L. I.
Valentine, John, J., h. 105 Fourth,	L. I.

Valentine, Joseph, clerk, h. 219 Sands,	N. Y.
Valentine, Lawson, varnish factory, 364 Ewen,	N. E.
Valentine, Lena, wid., h. 263 Floyd,	L. I.
Valentine, Margaret, wid. h. N. 7th, n. 5th,	N. Y.
Valentine, Oliver, h. 54 Willoughby-ave.,	L. I.
Valentine, Peter, driver, h. 395 Myrtle-ave. (not found).	
Valentine, Philip, h. 1068 Fulton-ave. (not found).	
Valentine, Richard, clerk, h. 96 Kent,	L. I.
Valentine, Robert B., insurance, 561 Atlantic-ave.,	L. I.
Valentine, Samuel, clerk, h. 375 Bergen,	L. I.
Valentine, Samuel T., flour, h. 154 Clinton,	L. I.
Valentine, Stephen, flour, h. 260 Henry,	L. I.
Valentine, Thomas, tailor, 8 Herbert,	L. I.
Valentine, Thomas E., book-keeper, h. 1111 Adelphi,	L. I.
Valentine, Thomas W., teacher, h. 213 Rodney,	N. E.
Valentine, Thomas Wilmot, tobacconist, bds. 213 Rodney,	N. E.
Valentine, Vanderwater, brushes, 277 Pearl, N. Y. h. 520 Lafayette-ave.,	L. I.
Valentine, William, clerk, h. 47 Johnson,	L. I.
Valentine, William, engineer, h. 170 West,	N. Y.
Valentine, Bergen & Co., wholesale grocers, 15 Fulton,	L. I.
Valentine & Co., varnishes, 364 Ewen,	N. E.

Valentines in Brooklyn, not found in Directory :—

Valentine, William C., lawyer, h. 1230 Fulton-ave.,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, Jr., h. 331 Adams,	N. Y.
Valentine, John, meat, h. 331 Adams,	N. Y.
Valentine, Schuyler, grocer, h. 247 North 6th,	N. Y.

RECAPITULATION OF NEW YORK AND BROOKLYN
DIRECTORIES—1873.

	New York Directory.	Brooklyn Directory.	Total of both.
Number of New York branch of Valentines.....	40	16	56
Number of Long Island branch of Valentines.....	17	37	54
Number of New England branch of Valentines....	7	5	12
Number of New Jersey branch of Valentines.....	3	0	3
Number of German branch of Valentines.....	6	2	8
Number of Irish branch of Valentines.....	1	0	1
Number of Scotch branch of Valentines.....	1	0	1
Number of Jewish branch of Valentines.....	0	2	2
Number of Colored branch of Valentines.....	2	0	2
Number of English branch of Valentines.....	1	0	1
Number of Italian branch of Valentines.....	1	0	1
Number of error of name....	2	0	2
Number not found.....	7	2	9
Number found not in Direc- tory	5	4	9
	<hr/> 93	<hr/> 68	<hr/> 161

INDEX.

A.

A Fixture Removed, 88.
Ainsworth, H. D., 188, 216.
Alexander, J., 187, 211.
Another Valentine, 89.
Anabaptists, 226.
Another branch, 235.
Ashland, Town of, 117, 125, 128.
Auchmutty, Mr., 111, 113.

B.

Baker, B. F., 166.
Baker, E. D., 150.
Baker, E. H., 166.
Ball, G., 152, 168.
Ballard, Mary, 122.
Bancroft, L. F., 187, 210.
Baptisms, St. George's Church,
Hempstead, 20.
Baughner, Dr. H. L., 95.
Bartlett, W. A., 187, 211.
Bartlett, J. M., 190.
Bellows, Asahel, 176, 179.
Bellows, Dr. A. J., 179, 196.
Bellows, A. F., 196, 231.
Bellows, Rev. H. W., D.D., 179.
Bellows, Hon. C. W., 179, 197.
Beeton, Thomas, 180.
Bemis, W. H., 214, 223.
Bencliffe Hall, 103, 229, 234.
Bixby, S. C., 162.
Births, Rec. Westbury Meeting,
17.

Blake, O. S., 224.
Boden, E., 198.
Borrowing a name, 230.
Bownes, Samuel, Quaker Preacher, 10.

Bowen, George, 165.
Bowditch, Miss S. E., 129.
Bowman, Albert, 178.
Bowman, Jos., 176, 178.
Bowman, G. R., 198, 220.
Bowne, J. T., 20.
Bridgham, J. D., 180, 198.
Brigham, A., 176, 179, 206.
Brigham, A. A., 198.
Brigham, E. A., 173.
Brigham, P. W., 176, 180, 199.
Brigham, Wm., 179.
Brigham, W. A., 181, 198, 220.
Brigham, W. V., 199.
Burditt, Dr. G. W., 187, 210.
Burials Epis. Ch., Jamaica, 19.
Burials St. Geo. Ch., Hemp., 18.
Burtis, J. E., 226.

C.

Chase, D., 214.
Clafflin, C. W., 146, 163.
Clark, C. R., 185, 208.
Clark, S., Esq., 195, 221.
Coe, Hon. W. S., 82.
Cole, J. T., 185, 207.
Cole, O., 169.
Colored Valentines, 5.
Cutter, Amos, 164.
Cutter, B. G., 148.
Cutter, Rev. G. W., 172.
Cutter, N., 164, 172.

D.

Deaths, Rec. of Westbury Meeting, 18.
Dench House, 136, 174.
Digby, Ev. and Kath., 12

Digby, Simon, 122.
Dorman, C. K., 188, 216.
Dupee, H., 197.

E.

East Chester Church-yard, 64, 65,
66, 67, 68.
Eaton, J. F., 193, 220.
Eaton, W., 156.
Eccles, Parish of, 229.
Edgerton, J. O., 199.
Eliot, Rev. John, 116.
Enslin, F., 171.
Escritoire, Old, 128.
Estee, C. K., 100.
Extent of Valentines, 4.

F.

Fairbanks, J. H., 188, 214.
Fairbanks, J. W., 214.
Fall River Valentines, 233.
Farnsworth, B. S., 145.
Fisher, Miriam, 79, 81.
Fisher, S., 179, 195, 221.
Fitch, A. H., 167.
Fitch, C. H., 154.
Fitch, Dea. E., 135.
Fitch, Ed. Payson, 167.
Fitch, J. A., Esq., 150.
Fitch, Jos. V., 119, 121.
Fitch, Dr. L. M., 151.
Fitch, J. H., 152.
Fitch, N. H., 153, 178, 194.
Fitch, W. F., 149.
Flood, W. A., 193.
Forbes, H., 181, 199, 221.
Forbes, J. W. B., 199, 221.
Fox, Mrs. Julia Valentine, 234.
Frail, Elisha, 168.
Frankland, Sir H., 116, 123, 136.

G.

Gibb, J., 185.
Ginn, J., 183.
Gooch, Miss E., 107, 116, 232.
Gooch, Hester, 116.
Gooch House, burning of, 123.
Gooch, Jas., Esq., 116, 123.
Gooch, Wm., 113.

Gray, Thos. A., 189.
Greenwood, G. H., 188, 215.

H.

Haines, Phoebe, 51.
Hall, F. H., 197.
Hall, J. H., 180, 197.
Hamilton, C., 190.
Hancock, R. B., 203.
Hardy, C. S., 188, 215.
Harrington, A., Esq., 147.
Harrington, G., 164.
Hemmenway, F., 152.
Hitchcock, W. B., 171.
Howard, H., 184, 206.
Howe, Rev. N., 150.
Howe, S. W., 189.

J.

Jacobs, J. R., 187, 212.
Jones, Anthony, 125.
Jones, John, Esq., 118, 125.
Jones, Col. John, 125, 174.
Jones, J. H., 155, 171.
Jones, Lawson, 178, 190.
Jones, Wm., 170.
Jennison, Capt. W. D., 144.
Jennison, Mrs. M. C., 144.

K.

Kendrick, Rev. Dr.'s Sermon, 86
Krum, C. H., 172.

L.

Langley, Sir Robt., 104.
Lawrence Cemetery, 19.
Letter from Rev. Thos. Valentine,
Epsom, 114.
Leonard, J. W., 168.
Lewis, Wm., 196.
Lewis, Dr. W. H., 197.
Lincoln, J., Jr., 195, 222.
Logee, S. F., 198.
Lynde, Judge B., 113.
Lynde Bible, 119, 121, 122.
Lynde, Enoch, 122.
Lynde, Mary, 115, 116, 119, 121,
122.
Lynde, Samuel, 115, 119, 122.

T.

- Tilton, A. H., 157.
 Tilton, E. L., 158.
 Tilton, G. E., 157.
 Tilton, Homer, 137, 138.
 Tilton, Homer 2d, 138.
 Tilton, L. V., 158.
 "Treasure Trove," 101.

V.

- Valentine, Abb., 177, 190.
 " A., Jr., 219.
 " A. A., 156.
 " Absalom, 12, 30.
 " Ab. B., 228.
 " Al. B., 48, 49.
 " Alanson, 178, 192.
 " A. P., 128, 139, 141, 158.
 " Rev. A. W., 34.
 " A. W., 194, 220.
 " A. T., 190, 218.
 Valentines, on Assessors' books, 13.
 Valentine, Basil, 3.
 Valentine, Benj. (N. Y.), 57, 58, 59, 76, 77.
 Valentine, Benj., M. P., 235.
 " Benj. (L. I.), 12.
 " B. E., 31.
 " Caleb (L. I.), 11, 12.
 " Chas., 127, 142.
 " Chas. H., 149.
 " Chas. T., 161.
 " Chas. E. (Me.), 185.
 " Chas. E. (Mass.), 187, 209, 210.
 " Hon. D. T., 4, 81 to 90.
 " Daniel (L. I.), 12.
 " Daniel (Wash. Co.), 47.
 " Daniel (Ill.), 50, 98.
 " Daniel (Fordham), 85.
 " David, 235.
 " David M., 232.
 " Dexter, 177, 189, 219.
 " Mrs. E., 126, 127.
 " Ephraim, 9.
 " Ed. H., 149.
 " Ed. Harry, 156.
 " Ed. L., 159.
 " Elijah, 185.
 " Elijah F., 176, 182, 203.

- Valentine, Elliot, 176, 185.
 " Elmer, 176, 186.
 " Elmer 2nd, 178, 193.
 " Elbert J., 13.
 " E. K., 185.
 " and Eyre, 22.
 " F., 3.
 " Francis, 115.
 " F. E., 165.
 " Geo. (Md.), 92, 93.
 " Geo. (L. I.), 12.
 " Geo. A., 163.
 " Geo. B., 59, 60, 61, 226.
 " Geo. G., 181, 199.
 " Geo. W. (Baron), 3.
 " Gerry, 178, 193.
 " Gill, 110, 176, 181.
 " Henry's "Devotions," 3.
 " (L. I.), 12.
 " H. C., 165.
 " Col. H. E., 182, 201.
 " Hon. H., 227.
 " Rev. H. J., 228.
 " H. and M. (twins), 94.
 Valentine's Hist. N. Y., 84.
 Valentine's Hill, 58, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 76, 226.
 Valentine, Horace, 50.
 Valentines, Irish, 6.
 Valentine, Isaac (L. I.), 12, 21, 22.
 " I. B., 178, 194.
 " Jacob (L. I.), 11, 12.
 " Jacob (Md.), 93.
 " Jacamiah, 11, 12.
 " James (L. I.), 12.
 " James (Pris.), 225.
 " James J. (Mass.), 163.
 " Hon. Jas. J. M., 13, 35.
 " James M., 185, 207.
 " Jeremiah, 12, 27, 28, 44.
 " John (Boston), 6, 106, 110, 111, 112, 113, 120, 121.
 " John (Hop.) 123.
 " John (Me.), 176, 180.
 " John's "Harmony," 3.
 " John (Wayne Co., N. Y.), 226.
 " John, Jr., 180, 198.
 " John E., 186, 208.
 " John G., 201.
 " John J. (L. I.), 27, 30.

Lynde-street, 122.
 Lynde, Simon, 226.
 Lynde Mansion, 226.
 Lillie, L. E., 221.

M.

Maclay, Rev. Dr., 87.
 Marriages, St. Geo. Ch.. Hempstead, 14.
 Magoon, G. A., 190.
 Marden, C. W., 182, 201.
 Marlow, G. F., 206.
 Maryland Valentines, 91.
 Mauney, Dr. Wm., 137.
 Mason, L. W., 190.
 Mellen, A., 215.
 Mellen, A. M., 188, 216.
 Mellen, J., Esq., 175, 176.
 Mellen, Capt. J. N., 176, 188.
 Mellen, C. H., 188, 215.
 Mellen, J. D., 188, 215.
 Mellen, J. O., 214.
 Mellen, W. F., 188.
 Merrill, A. H., 199.
 McFarland, C., 189.
 McGowan, Dr. J. J., 189, 217.
 McKittrick, H., 172.
 Morey, D. M., 155.
 Morton, Gen. J., 82.
 Morton, Dr. J., 170.
 Mott, Dr. V., 39.

N.

Nason, Rev. E., 116.
 Nantucket Valentines, 225.
 Nelson, E. T., 160.
 Newdigate, John and Annie, 122.
 Newell, A., 204.
 Newell, A. H., 182, 204.
 New Jersey Valentines, 51, 226.
 Nolen, Dr. S., 154, 170.
 Nolen, S. A., 170.

O.

Odell, Wm., 58.
 Oldtown, 117.
 Old Lynde Bible, 119, 121, 128.
 Onderdonk, H. M., 13.
 Otis, H. G., 168.

P.

Parkey, J. M., 194.
 Partington, Mr., 104, 121, 235.
 Partington, Mary, 107.
 Pierce, Gen. E. W., 110, 234.
 Pierce, C. H., 168.
 Pierce, Ed. W., 163.
 Pomeroy, Hon. S. C., 165.
 Phipps, L., 165.
 Pond, B. C., 154, 169.
 Pond, G. F., 169.
 Powers, G. G., 185, 208.
 Pratt, Dr. J., 147.
 Price, Mrs. Mary A., 140, 141.
 Price, Rev. Roger, 139.
 Price, Major Wm., 139.

R.

Richards, G. A., 192.
 Richards, S., 178, 190.
 Richards, N. S., 192.
 Richardson, Dea. W. T., 178, 194.
 Riker, Hon. R., 82.
 Rogers, G. A., 163.
 Ross, D. A., 185.

S.

Sandford, F. V., 206, 222.
 Sandford, J. H., 185, 206.
 Sandford, J. H., Jr., 206, 222.
 Sawyer, J., 152, 168.
 Seaman, Dr. V., 38.
 Schroeder, E. S., 221, 224.
 Simpson, S., 125.
 Slaveholding Valentines, 225.
 Smith, W. W., 162.
 Snively, Dr. J. C., 166.
 Stearns, C. A., 204.
 Stearns, E. F., 204.
 Stearns, G. A., 204.
 Stearns, J. H., 203.
 Stearns, J. W., 203.
 Stearns, Rev. O. O., 182, 203.
 Stebbins, Rev. H., 195, 221, 224.
 Strickland, G., 166.
 Sullivan, Dr. J. S., 146.
 Sumner, Hon. C., 186.
 Stowe, Mrs. H. B., 117, 136.

- Valentine, John J. (Mass.), 130, 132.
 " John L., 134, 148.
 " Dr. Jno. W., 182, 202.
 " J. S.'s "Engineer," 3.
 " Jonah, 9.
 " Jonas, 11.
 " Joseph (L. I.), 12, 47.
 " Col. Joseph, 130, 133.
 " Capt. Joseph, 175, 177.
 " Joel, 48.
 " Jones, 178, 184, 204.
 " L. A., 3.
 Valentines of Long Island, 8.
 " and Lines, 22.
 Valentine, Lawson, 127, 138, 139, 140.
 " Lawson 2nd, 160.
 " Hon. Leander, 177, 190.
 " Lewis, 12.
 " Leonard, 189, 219.
 " Leonard D., 190, 219.
 " Lowell, 180, 197.
 " Lowell W., 190.
 " Mark (See *Gleanings*).
 " Mathias, 58, 59, 76.
 " Manuals, 83, 229.
 " Mayor, 228.
 " Michael B.
 " Missionary, 3.
 " Rev. Milton, D.D., 4, 91, 97.
 " Rev. Milton, D.D.'s Works, 96, 97.
 Valentines, Maryland, 91.
 Valentines, Nantucket, 225.
 Valentine, N., painter, 3.
 " Nelson, 180, 197.
 " N. F., 187.
 Valentines, Origin of, 5.
 Valentine, Obadiah (N. J.), 52.
 " Obadiah (L. I.), 9, 10, 11, 12, 28, 29, 52.
 " Oliver, 12.
 " Otis, 177, 189.
 Valentines, Penyan, 227.
 Valentines, and Posts, 22.
 Valentine, President, 91, 96, 97.
 " Dr. Peter, 227.
 " Capt. Philip, 11, 12.
 Valentines sent through P. O., 229.
- Valentine, R., of Eccles, 9, 12, 104, 105, 121.
 " R., of L. I., 6, 8, 10, 225.
 " R., Jr., 9, 10, 12.
 " Richard N. J., 51.
 " Robert, 11, 27.
 " R. B., 37.
 " Mrs. R., 3.
 " Wid. R., 9.
 Valentines and Rushmores, 22.
 Valentine, St., 1.
 Valentine, Samuel, of Freetown, 104, 106, 121, 122, 123.
 " Samuel, of Hop., 118, 124, 125, 126.
 " Samuel, Jr., 129, 131.
 " Samuel F., 145.
 " Col. Samuel L., 176, 182.
 " Samuel Wells, 48.
 " Sam'l Winter, 185, 187.
 " Samuel (L. I.), 41.
 " Mr. S. (Beatrice), 3.
 " Spelling of, 2, 48.
 " Thos. (L. I.), 27.
 " Thos. (Judge), 29, 31, 40, 45.
 " Thos. (of V.'s Hill), 64, 71, 72, 76.
 " Rev. Thos. (Epsom), 106, 113, 115.
 " Rev. Thos. (Frankfort), 106, 113, 114, 121.
 " Rev. Thos. (London), 3, 106, 235.
 " Thos. (Hopkinton), 113, 116, 117, 119, 123, 124.
 " Thos. (Ashland), 136.
 " Thos. (Surveyor), 227.
 " Thos. B., 156.
 " Thos. W., 89, 182, 200, 201, 230.
 " Tunbridge & Co., 229.
 " Town of, 2.
 " William (L. I.), 9, 12.
 " William (Fall River), 234.
 " Dr. William, 22, 35.

-
- Valentine, William (Md.), 92.
 " William (Mass.), 118,
 124, 174.
 " William (Me.), 175,
 176, 177.
 " William (Hopkinton),
 178, 195.
 " William (Chicopee),
 187, 211.
 " William B., 206.
 " William C., 81.
 " William H., 193, 220.
 " William J., 179, 184,
 204, 205.
 " William M., 13, 36, 37.
 " William P., 117, 129,
 139, 141, 158.
 " Walter, 187, 212.
 " as a Christian name, 229.
 Valentines, Westchester Directory,
 228.
 Valentines, Westchester Church-
 yard, 68.
 Valentine, Z., 13.
 W,
 Waite, S. J., 199, 220.
- Wallace, L., 168.
 Walker, M. B., 191.
 Walker, E. V., 191.
 Weston, Professor S. M., 159.
 Weston, Mrs. F. E., 117, 121, 159.
 Weston, Aaron, 189, 216.
 Weston, Jubal, 176, 188.
 Weston, Jubal, Jr., 189, 217.
 Weston, John M., 189.
 Weston, Joshua, 189.
 Weston, H. C., 189, 218.
 Westchester Co. Valentines, 57, 76.
 Whiting, Judge J. R., 82.
 Will of Thos. Valentine, Ben-
 cliffe, 104.
 Will of Rev. Thos. Valentine,
 Frankfort, 106.
 Wildman, Dr. P. H., 157.
 Wilder, H. B., 165.
 Williams, G. H., 214, 223.
 Wood, Dr. A., 196, 222.
 Wood, L., 188, 215.
 Wood, C. J., 196, 222.
 Wood, Dea. S., 179, 196.
 Wood, S., Jr., 196.
 Wood, E. L., 214, 223.
 Woodford, J. M., 214.
 Wright, H. A., 166.





